

EXEGESIS UMBRAE – TABULA UMBRAE –
PROJECT ANGELBOOK
– VOLUME XIII – PART 21 –

ALL NEW!

**+72
EVIL LEVELS!**

**#1
CHAOS
PLAYER!**

**+16 MEGA
WEAPONZ!**

**+68000
HELLBYTEZ**

**+4 DEMO
DISCZ**

PEGGO! DVTLS

**ONLY
£6⁵**



100 J59C10 BYEE



EZEKIEL REDIK YARBROUGH

Exegesis Umbrae – Tabula
Umbrae – Project
AngelBook – Volume XIII –
Part 21
By Ezekiel Redik Yarbrough
(DBM ECLIPZE)

Liminal Archivist's Note

On the Preservation of Distorted Gnosis and the Dying Digital Veil

There is a strange ache that comes from spending all day in the ruins of spiritual memory.

Fifty books made in one day—an inhuman output—should feel like a triumph. But when the source material is splintered, hostile, and drenched in egoic inversion, what remains is not pride... but hollowness.

This volume, like many in this phase, is not composed of my own words.

It is an act of preservation, not expression.

It is a documentation of liminal knowledge, scraped from a dying web—the final breath of spiritual forums, parapsychology ephemera, early occultist blogs, and yes, even the darker corridors of modern satanic movements.

And herein lies the tension:

Much of what is presented under the name Satanism is a distorted half-truth.

It correctly identifies that Yahweh is not the Most High, and in this way, it mirrors certain Gnostic insights—

but then it derails into ego exaltation, materialism, and psychic hostility. It gets halfway to freedom... and then builds a new prison out of flame and shadow.

And yet—

amidst the mockery, venom, and inversions,

there are real spiritual technologies embedded in the code.

Meditation techniques, psychic development maps, astral awareness, breath control, and ritual frameworks.

Not all of it is corrupted.

Some of it is usable tech.

Some of it may be ancient... wearing a new mask.

So I do not endorse what is preserved here.

But I also refuse to let it vanish into untraceable digital decay.

This is an act of containment as much as curation.

I name this phase liminal, because I know it will not last.

There is only so much of the old internet left to preserve.

Only so much unindexed gnosis hiding behind broken blog links and .org forums that haven't been cached since 2012.

When this phase ends, and I return to creation, I will draw from this tomb of fragments with clarity and discernment.

But for now, I am the one who stands in the gateway—

Archiving the bones, sealing the jars, lighting one gold-lettered candle above a chamber of shadows.

To the reader: proceed with awareness.

This is not scripture.

This is sediment.

It is archived because it is dangerous.

And dangerous knowledge, when preserved with respect, often becomes a mirror for deeper truth.

—Ezekiel Redik Yarbrough

Liminal Phase – Discretio Luminis

215136 Posts in 15329 Topics by 19771 Members - Latest Member: - tea61sailor Most online today: 124 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

| -+ Discussion Areas

| | -+ Psionics

| | | -+ I'm having trouble while trying to draw/control energy...(newbie) 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous next »

Pages: [1] Print

Author Topic: I'm having trouble while trying to draw/control energy...(newbie)
(Read 1995 times)

DotCom616

New Member

*

Posts: 5

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

I'm having trouble while trying to draw/control energy...(newbie)

« on: September 22, 2006, 10:10:57 PM »

So, lately, I've been trying to work with energy manipulation. The thing is, whenever I try to do it, or even just feel the energy, I feel like the left and right halves of my body are oscillating like a pendulum; it feels like the energy refuses to be in both halves at the same time (I don't even know if it can move that fast from one point to another, but it surely feels like it). I've also tried to adapt myself to the oscillation, with no success.

Is there any way I can prevent this from happening? Heck, is that even possible, or am I just imagining things? If so, how can I stop myself from doing it? Thanks in advance.

Logged

ThiefDeath

Posting chief

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1544

Karma: 4

[Grammaton Cleric](#)

[View Profile](#)

Re: I'm having trouble while trying to draw/control energy...(newbie)

« Reply #1 on: September 22, 2006, 11:49:36 PM »

I had this same problem when I started out with psiballs - it felt like something kept passing between my left and right hands and I couldn't keep it under control. Honestly I don't know what this is and whether it's a biofeedback effect of the brain or actual energy. My suggestion is to keep practicing and not to use yourself to test/feel whether your technique is working but to use another person.

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

kakkarot

0. The Fool... Inverted?

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2701

Karma: 3

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: I'm having trouble while trying to draw/control energy...(newbie)

« Reply #2 on: September 23, 2006, 09:42:38 AM »

Ignore the inner energy for now, and instead do external to internal energy drawing exercises. feed the energy into the pit of your stomach. if you begin feeling lightheaded, begin grounding the energy from inside to outside. when you begin feeling depleted, begin drawing energy into your stomach again. continue doing this until you feel spiritually/energetically tired and then stop for the day. this will both give you practice and help in resetting your energy to a more normal state of being and moving.

it is important in this regard to draw to the solar plexus, not to your whole body. drawing to your whole body does have benefits, but right now focus on putting your energy back into it's normal existance, so focus on the stomach.

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human

likeness.
DotCom616
New Member
*

Posts: 5
Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: I'm having trouble while trying to draw/control energy...(newbie)
« Reply #3 on: September 23, 2006, 11:05:16 AM »
Thanks. I'll give it a shot, then.

Logged
perfectcircle.
Settling In
*

Posts: 15
Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: I'm having trouble while trying to draw/control energy...(newbie)
« Reply #4 on: October 05, 2006, 12:35:03 PM »
i dont think there is any point to psiballs. i've tried to make them but can't yet i can spin a psiwheel effectively and move(not yet roll) a pencil. i doubt if they even exist. in my point of view telekinesis is about the subconscious, not about visualizing "psi".

Logged
Mister_Willow
Regular Member
A Familiar Feature

Posts: 129
Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: I'm having trouble while trying to draw/control energy...(newbie)
« Reply #5 on: October 14, 2006, 04:47:09 AM »

What you're describing (please rephrase for me if its not) sounds almost like you have a good energy flow...if its going in between the halves of your body. Energy is meant to pass through, a common mistake is trying to keep it all in, which just leaves more of it available to pile up and get stagnant, trust me at a beginner (even at an advanced) you arent going to need all that stored energy. Energy is meant to flow out of the right and in through the left...if a persons body is doing that naturally it indicates a healthy flow. If however, you mean that you cant keep it in AT ALL then id say your pathways are too energised...in which case you need some very grounded and soothing meditations..even if you just listen to nature sounds to bring your body back down to a more solid state.

Logged

"Show me one point on the universe, and i shall move the earth" - Archimedes

ChezNips

Veritas Teacher

Teacher Emeritus

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1722

Karma: 7

[View Profile](#)

Re: I'm having trouble while trying to draw/control energy...(newbie)

« Reply #6 on: October 14, 2006, 10:00:54 AM »

Quote from: perfectcircle. on October 05, 2006, 12:35:03 PM

i dont think there is any point to psiballs. i've tried to make them but can't yet i can spin a psiwheel effectively and move(not yet roll) a pencil. i doubt if they even exist. in my point of view telekinesis is about the subconscious, not about visualizing "psi".

The point to a psi ball is to learn the foundational principle of gathering energy to then be able to learn advanced constructs. A construct is just like a blank framework to which you can apply any directions you like. Visualization is important to communicating with the subconscious, this is how we relay instructions to the subconscious. Why? because the subconscious is that part of us responsible for anything to do with energy. Creating, gathering, transmuting, generating, distributing and more. If you cannot communicate with the center responsible for the energy, you have lots of problems. So when you say psi is about the subconscious you are correct and with that goes a lot of other things such as blockages.

Logged

some days you're the bug, some days you're the windshield.

Pages: [1] Print

« previous next »

Jump to:
=> Psionics

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.19 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://vsociety.net/wiki/Cryo/Pyro/Chrono/Bio/electro/etc-kinesis>

37 captures

6 May 2008 - 20 Feb 2020

Oct JUN Jul

23

2017 2019 2020

About this capture

Cryo/Pyro/Chrono/Bio/electro/etc-kinesis

PageDiscussionView sourceHistory

Electrokinesis

Pyrokinesis (Emphasis on Training with Candles)

Cryokinesis (Emphasis on Defining "Psychokinesis")

A Discussion Regarding both Pyro and Cryo-kinesis

Chronokinesis

Biokinesis

A FAQ Regarding Psi.

Section 4.2 of the above link gives reasoning to drop the prefix on all "Kinesis" terminology.

Categories: Significant Forum TopicsPsionics

Navigation menu

Veritas Society

Main Page

Forums

IRC chat

Recent changes

Random page

Help

Search

Search

Tools

[What links here](#)

[Related changes](#)

[Special pages](#)

[Printable version](#)

[Permanent link](#)

[Page information](#)

[Create account](#)[Log in](#)

This page was last modified on 20 July 2007, at 07:43. [Privacy policy](#) [About Veritas](#)

[Disclaimers](#)

Powered by [MediaWiki](#)

<http://forums.v society.net/index.php?topic=10334.0>

[9 captures](#)

7 Jul 2010 - 26 Aug 2019

Oct JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

[About this capture](#)

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please [login](#) or [register](#).

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

[Main Page](#)

[Forums](#)

[Chat](#)

[Help](#)

[Search](#)

[Calendar](#)

[Login](#)

[Register](#)

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

[Print](#)

Pages: [\[1\]](#)

Author Topic: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st (Read 12711 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

April 13, 2007, 11:45:45 AMRead 12711 times

shadow27
New Member

Offline

*

6

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st title^

any1 plz oh yeah IM NEW HI

« Last Edit: April 13, 2007, 11:49:02 AM by shadow27 »

Logged

April 13, 2007, 08:58:58 PMReply #1

Mobius

Veritas Council

Veritas Furniture

Offline

331

Karma:

28

Personal Text

Fundamental Psi Coordinator

[View Profile](#)

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
<http://forums.v society.net/board/124.0> Start here. :)

Logged

Deus Ex Vir

April 13, 2007, 09:11:05 PMReply #2

xx_Joojii_xx

Settling In

Offline

*

15

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Each tail stands for the symobol of his wisdom

[View Profile](#)

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
i am just giving you a bit of advice you should type out the full words to make it easier
for people to understand you... People don't like it when you use abivations with letters
and numbers

Logged

"In the absence of will-power the most complete collection of virtues and talents is
wholly worthless."

~Aleister Crowley~

April 14, 2007, 07:25:10 AMReply #3

shadow27

New Member

Offline

*

6

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
im sorry...

Logged

April 14, 2007, 09:22:22 AMReply #4

xx_Joojii_xx

Settling In

Offline

*

15

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Each tail stands for the symbol of his wisdom

[View Profile](#)

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
You don't have to be sorry i am just giving you advice people... i was guilty of doing it
myself take a bit of getting used to.

Logged

"In the absence of will-power the most complete collection of virtues and talents is
wholly worthless."

~Aleister Crowley~

April 14, 2007, 12:51:16 PMReply #5

ThiefDeath

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Posting chief

1549

Karma:

4

Personal Text

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
Flame bait?

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

April 14, 2007, 02:28:11 PMReply #6

shadow27

New Member

Offline

*

6

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
well i ONLY want to learn electrokinesis not all that other stuff.....

Logged

April 14, 2007, 06:31:18 PMReply #7

Zake

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Staff

1722

Karma:

1

Personal Text

Veritas Staff

[View Profile](#)

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
Quote from: shadow27 on April 14, 2007, 02:28:11 PM
well i ONLY want to learn electrokinesis not all that other stuff.....

Unfortunately, this is comparable to going to a martial arts dojo and saying, "I just want to learn how to do that really awesome jump-kick move, I don't care about the rest of the training." Its much more a part of a whole, not a skill distinct in itself, and you can't begin in the middle. "Electrokinesis" is, at root, simply a use of psychokinesis, and this larger skill depends on a certain understanding and training; read the articles gemini suggested, and you'll have a better idea how psionics works and how to fulfill your goals.

Logged

Act; for the universe will never forget your movement, nor will it ever forgive your stillness.

April 15, 2007, 08:50:51 AMReply #8

shadow27

New Member

Offline

*

6

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
alot of websites said to picture electricity running through my body and "feel it" shocking
...would that work cuase alot of people said it does??

Logged

April 15, 2007, 09:33:56 AMReply #9

WolfRaider

Settling In

Offline

*

27

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
If everything would be that easy...

You should know that nothing can be achieved without work. You cannot expect to be proficient at something if you won't do anything about it.
Simple picturing is not enough because there must be energy present combined with a

vivid intent for it to work. Picturing is something almost anyone can do. Controlling energy isn't easy without training and having a solid, deep intent is even harder.

If I may ask, why would you like to learn this?

Logged

Quod in corde sobrii, id in lingua ebrii.

April 15, 2007, 01:59:25 PMReply #10

Orthas

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Archivist

574

Karma:

1

Personal Text

Page of Cups

View Profile

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
Phycokinesis is the manipulation of probability, electrokinesis is the manipulation of electricity, to manipulation the electricity you manipulate probabilities. Electricity is however is something you cannot see or concentrate on terrible easily, something like a flame is much easier to conentrate on and manipulate, I would suggest you practice on something else before trying to manipulate something like electricity.

Logged

“And you shall drink your cup alone, though it taste of blood and tears, and praise God for the gift of taste.” -Almustafa, Garden of the Prophet.

Quid quid latine dictum sit, altum videtur

April 16, 2007, 02:50:33 AMReply #11

VitalDragon

Veritas Furniture

Offline

Veritas Furniture

311

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas Furniture

View Profile

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
Most web sites on "electrokinesis" are filled with untouched BS...if you really want to learn "electrokinesis" I suggest you try meditation exercises and other mental exercises....basically you can just meditate and meditate and become a super hero like Gautama Buddha did...

Logged

April 16, 2007, 07:26:59 PMReply #12

Winds mover001

A Familiar Feature

Offline

103

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
Awesome motivation. Study harder, as I plan to... A caution to the wind. A lot of body functions and systems are powered by electrical currents in the body. The brain is one, your heart is another. I would caution electricity manipulation, as it could possibly stop your heart or brain. Especially when "forcing" it into your body. Perhaps run the dryer with some clothes in it without fabric softener. If you can "feel" the electrical particles, then they are charged, if you can force these electrical particles away, then you've achieved a small task, but a great one, when training your mind to use kinesis. Perhaps a more experienced member could offer further tools. Best of luck to everyone.

Logged

October 13, 2010, 11:47:36 PMReply #13

Tijani

New Member

Offline

*

4

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#) Chicago real estate

Re: i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st
You can cause static electricity by scuffing your feet on the carpet, but that's not paranormal in any way. But there's no evidence of any paranormal abilities having to do with electricity. Maybe try taking a college course in electromagnetism so you can tell the difference between what we'd expect to happen and what doesn't happen.

Logged

chicago real estate

Print

Pages: [1]

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »i know alot about electricity and want to learn electrokinesis wat to do 1st

Jump to:

=> Psionics

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php?topic=10443.0>

9 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 26 Aug 2019

Oct JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

Help

Search

Calendar

Login

Register

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Pyrokinesis

« previous next »

Print

Pages: [1]

Author Topic: Pyrokinesis (Read 6910 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

May 04, 2007, 05:07:46 AMRead 6910 times
hydrokinesis
New Member

Offline

*

1

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Pyrokinesis

Can any one tell me some techs on how to re-light a candle what am I post to invisulize what im post to feel or any thing while re-lighting the candle. :biggrin:

Logged

May 04, 2007, 07:49:28 AMReply #1

cyanide

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

85

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyrokinesis

well, mister "hydrokinesis", both hydro- and pyro-kinesis would be considered forms of psychokinesis. honestly, i know little of pyro, but i can tell you that heat is just molecules moving around wildly. i'd try putting two candles together, lighting one and just comparing how they feel. i guess someone else would be better at explaining this though.

Logged

May 04, 2007, 01:48:28 PMReply #2

Oriens Lvx Lucis

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

766

Karma:

-1

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyrokinesis

Visualization is not what makes things manifest. Imagining the specific intent is all well

and good, but you must have the will to back this up. If you develop your will and your imagination, then you will see results.

I will set up a complete practice system for lighting a candle. If you are willing to do the work entailed, and you are diligent, it will reward you in the end.

1. Month One

a. Meditate for five minutes on what fire feels like. Meditate on its essence, so to speak. Visualize it, imagine it, meditate on its effects and everything about it.

b. Meditate on your own thought pattern. For five minutes, analyze and carefully note the thoughts which pass through your mind. Study the pattern.

c. For five minutes, center your mind on one single thought (your specific goal, in this case fire, would be good to visualize). Do not let any other thought enter your mind.

Do not move on until you have mastered the above.

2. Month Two

a. Meditate for 15 minutes on what fire feels like. Meditate on its essence, so to speak. Visualize it, imagine it, meditate on its effects and everything about it.

b. Meditate on your own thought pattern. For 15 minutes, analyze and carefully note the thoughts which pass through your mind. Study the pattern.

c. For 15 minutes, center your mind on one single thought (your specific goal, in this case fire, would be good to visualize). Do not let any other thought enter your mind.

d. Stare at a ticking clock for 15 minutes without moving your eyes away and without thinking of anything but the clock ticking.

Do not move on until mastery of the above.

3. Month Three

a. Meditate for 30 minutes on what fire feels like. Meditate on its essence, so to speak. Visualize it, imagine it, meditate on its effects and everything about it.

b. Meditate on your own thought pattern. For 30 minutes, analyze and carefully note the thoughts which pass through your mind. Study the pattern.

c. For 30 minutes, center your mind on one single thought (your specific goal, in

this case fire, would be good to visualize). Do not let any other thought enter your mind.

- d. Stare at a fire for 30 minutes without moving your eyes away.
- e. Practice emptying your mind completely of all thoughts for 30 minutes.

Do not move on until all the above have been mastered.

4. Month Four

- a. Meditate for an hour on what fire feels like. Meditate on its essence, so to speak. Visualize it, imagine it, meditate on its effects and everything about it.
- b. For an hour, center your mind on one single thought (your specific goal, in this case fire, would be good to visualize). Do not let any other thought enter your mind.
- c. For an hour, meditate on your own thought pattern. Analyze and carefully note the thoughts which pass through your mind. Study the pattern.
- d. Focus on a fire and think about it for an hour.
- e. Practice emptying your mind of all thoughts.
- f. Practice emptying your mind completely of all thoughts for an hour.
- g. Begin trying to control the flame of a candle and its movement using your trained imagination and trained will. Once you have noticeable success (that you can move the candle flame in fairly large and noticeable ways which would not be natural and you have success 90% of the time), you may move on.

Do not move on until mastery of the above.

5. Month Five

- a. Meditate for an hour on what fire feels like. Meditate on its essence, so to speak. Visualize it, imagine it, meditate on its effects and everything about it.
- b. For an hour, center your mind on one single thought (your specific goal, in this case fire, would be good to visualize). Do not let any other thought enter your mind.
- c. For an hour, meditate on your own thought pattern. Analyze and carefully note the thoughts which pass through your mind. Study the pattern.
- d. Focus on a fire and think about it for an hour.

- e. Practice emptying your mind of all thoughts.
- f. Practice emptying your mind completely of all thoughts for an hour.

g. Begin trying to control the flame of a candle and its movement using your trained imagination and trained will. Once you have noticeable success (that you can move the candle flame in fairly large and noticeable ways which would not be natural and you have success 90% of the time), you may move on.

- h. Practice extinguishing the flame.

Do not move on until mastery of the above.

6. Month Six

a. Meditate for an hour on what fire feels like. Meditate on its essence, so to speak. Visualize it, imagine it, meditate on its effects and everything about it.

b. For an hour, center your mind on one single thought (your specific goal, in this case fire, would be good to visualize). Do not let any other thought enter your mind.

c. For an hour, meditate on your own thought pattern. Analyze and carefully note the thoughts which pass through your mind. Study the pattern.

- d. Focus on a fire and think about it for an hour.

- e. Practice emptying your mind of all thoughts.

- f. Practice emptying your mind completely of all thoughts for an hour.

g. Begin trying to control the flame of a candle and its movement using your trained imagination and trained will. Once you have noticeable success (that you can move the candle flame in fairly large and noticeable ways which would not be natural and you have success 90% of the time), you may move on.

- h. Practice extinguishing the flame via imagination and will.

- i. Practice relighting the candle after you have extinguished it.

Once the six months are over and done with, continue all those exercises and if possible add to them. Being able to light a candle in a year would be a good goal.

Good luck.

Namaste.

Logged
May 06, 2007, 04:35:12 AMReply #3
Vecna
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Heartless Admin
985
Karma:
11
Personal Text
The Silence Between the Void
View Profile

Re: Pyrokinesis
Kobok's Psi course teaches it in about 4 months, not a year.

The entire course was only a year long...

~Vecna
Logged

May 06, 2007, 09:17:18 AMReply #4
Oriens Lvx Lucis
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

766
Karma:
-1
View Profile

Re: Pyrokinesis
Vecna: The rest of the year is used for various other skills which aid in pyrokinesis. It's foundational; you don't just start out trying to light a flame.

Logged
May 06, 2007, 09:37:57 AMReply #5
Veos
Teacher Emeritus
Veritas Furniture

Offline

473

Karma:

44

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyrokinesis

There are other skills that are much more valuable to both a Psionic and a Magician than a simple candel trick as an act of charlantry. The heat could be generated in 2 ways: 1) the kinetic energy of molecules 2) the fire Element. Either one takes a long time of training for specifically "simple Pyrokenesis", and such one-sided development should never be the aim of someone. Instead, spend the time and effort developing Clairvoyance, Clairaudience, Clairsentience, Astral Projection, mental Projection, Telepathy, and other such things that you can actually benefit from.

Logged

Soham Sivoham Aham Brahma Asmi Mahavakya

Suddha satchitananda purna parabrahma

Chidananda Rupa Sivoham Sivoham

May 07, 2007, 12:34:08 AMReply #6

Vecna

[Posts By Osmosis](#)

Offline

Heartless Admin

985

Karma:

11

[Personal Text](#)

[The Silence Between the Void](#)

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyrokinesis

Quote from: Oriens Lvx Lucis on May 06, 2007, 09:17:18 AM

Vecna: The rest of the year is used for various other skills which aid in pyrokinesis. It's foundational; you don't just start out trying to light a flame.

It was about the fourth lesson if I recall correctly.

~Vecna

Logged

May 07, 2007, 03:28:40 AMReply #7

Orthas

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Archivist

574

Karma:

1

Personal Text

Page of Cups

View Profile

Re: Pyrokinesis

Your right Vecna, it was, but i believe it has now been moved to the Psi ii course.

Logged

"And you shall drink your cup alone, though it taste of blood and tears, and praise God for the gift of taste." -Almustafa, Garden of the Prophet.

Quid quid latine dictum sit, altum videtur

May 07, 2007, 09:15:55 AMReply #8

Vecna

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Heartless Admin

985

Karma:

11

Personal Text

The Silence Between the Void

View Profile

Re: Pyrokinesis

Quote from: Orthas on May 07, 2007, 03:28:40 AM

Your right Vecna, it was, but i believe it has now been moved to the Psi ii course.

I know I am... My point was that people learnt it in a couple of months, not the year that Sorath is outlining...

~Vecna

Logged

June 13, 2007, 04:00:40 PMReply #9

supadude
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Super Villain

834

Karma:

16

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyrokinesis

Quote from: Oriens Lvx Lucis on May 06, 2007, 09:17:18 AM

Vecna: The rest of the year is used for various other skills which aid in pyrokinesis. It's foundational; you don't just start out trying to light a flame.

Thats why you start out with bending the flame first to get a feel for it. It doesnt have to take a year or even four months, your will to relight it is all that is really needed, if you have enough stength to put it out, you can relight it, only do the opposite of what you were willing it to do origionally. And why would one dedicate soo much of his/her time to one specific technique? Work smart, not hard. Practice different techniques each day such as practicing pyro today, and telekinesis tomorrow, and cryokinesis the next, ect. I was able to learn to bend a flame in only 3 days, using focal meditaion on the candle, and then *only* using my will afterwards. And i dont see how "staring at a clock" or "meditaing on your own thought patterns" will help, 1. wtf, 2. if you dont know your own thought patterns by the age 15 i would say your hopeless. And have you even practiced this system yourself? If you have i want to know your results. I may not have a 90% success rate (which you still have to train your mind to do), but i still get results in a short time, and you automaticly train your imagination as you get better so that regiment is kinda pointless! why should he have to waste all of that time on one technique? he would have to do it all over again to lean a different one, be cause all his mind will know is fire, and he would have to do this for both techniques to maintain his fire while learning another tech! I give this system a thumbs down, even though you train your self hard for it and it may take little time to access when the point comes, this system takes up too much time for one singular technique, it is long, tedious, and all for pyrokinesis instead of including most of the other abilities, it is a waste of time.

peace

Logged

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JnA8GUtXpXY&feature=player_embedded

A must see study for all!

<https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCVWUFDDyAHmC2k1m2rnGvQw>

My youtube channel

The proud owner of the 200,000th post made on Veritas.

[Print](#)

Pages: [1]

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

[The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Pyrokinesis](#)

Jump to:

=> [Psionics](#)

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php?topic=9201.0>

10 captures

6 Aug 2007 - 26 Aug 2019

Oct JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

[About this capture](#)

[The Veritas Society](#)

Welcome, Guest. Please [login](#) or [register](#).

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

[Main Page](#)

[Forums](#)

[Chat](#)

[Help](#)

[Search](#)

[Calendar](#)

[Login](#)

[Register](#)

[The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Cyrokinesis](#)

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

[Print](#)

Pages: [1] 2

Author Topic: [Cyrokinesis](#) (Read 15889 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

September 19, 2006, 03:55:45 PMRead 15889 times

[zyphur](#)

[New Member](#)

Offline

*

3

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Cyrokenisis

I would like help in this area...So...yeh,help me :confused:

Logged

September 19, 2006, 06:21:35 PMReply #1

Razeroth

Veritas Furniture

Offline

269

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Ut intus , sic vacuus. As within, so without.

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

First off- I'll show you this link: <http://forums.v society.net/topic/4857.0>

This means that in the future, do not refer to psychokinesis related to ice as cryokinesis, it is

1.fluffy

2.outdated

3.a style of language that makes you look foolish

4.fluffier than a fluff bunny in a dusty RadKi mansion

5.annoying to see over and over again

My second point is to just learn psychokinesis. Why, because when you do that, you automatically learn how to do all the other types of 'kinesis.

I would like to stress biokinesis. Never use. Never use more than the others because it is actually a rip-off of a political term.

-Razeroth

Logged

"In the beginning, the primum mobile created the heavens and the earth, and imparted existence. The governing principle of the universe thusforth came forth: duality in its

glory..."

September 19, 2006, 06:39:04 PM Reply #2

`Nazukarr

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

631

Karma:

14

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

Razeroth - Your posts are horrible. Instead of aiming to _help_ other people you flame them and pretty much berate them (don't take that literally) for not knowing a b and c. A lot of us here have probably started out this way, hell, I remember beleiving 'umbrakinesis' at one point. I wasn't stupid, just ignorant. So :

1) Stop yelling at people to look knowledgable. It isn't working.

Quote from: zyphur on September 19, 2006, 03:55:45 PM

I would like help in this area...So...yeh,help me :confused:

Well, to make things easier for you, I'll just post what kobok wrote about the kinesises here. ^_^

Quote

4.2, How do I do aerokinesis, biokinesis, cryokinesis, electrokinesis, geokinesis, hydrokinesis, lunakinesis, pyrokinesis, terrakinesis, or *kinesis?

Let's say you were trying to pick up a bunch of stuff with your hands and move it to another location. Would you list the techniques as:

1. Picking up a shoe
2. Picking up a box
3. Picking up a book
4. Picking up a rock
5. Picking up a chair

Obviously this system of classification has no intrinsic meaning to the method of "picking something up". Likewise, for psychokinesis, the target of the psychokinesis has no necessary bearing on the technique used. There is only one psychokinesis, and there are two ways to do it. One is a direct form of psychokinesis, where something is directly changed. The second is an indirect form of psychokinesis, where a future is brought about without specifying the manner in which it happens. (And the lines even blur between these two.) All of the abilities listed in the question are simply that. If

you feel that you are able to do one, but not another, then that is simply a psychological restraint that is holding you back.

For detail about how to perform kinesis, read the following article.

So yes, making things cold involves moving molecules, and its still just psychokinesis. If you can move a psiwheel, you can do cryokinesis. Sooo...good luck. :)

Logged

"I am not this hair, I am not this skin, I am the soul that lives within."

September 19, 2006, 08:34:53 PMReply #3

ThiefDeath

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Posting chief

1549

Karma:

4

Personal Text

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

Additionally, if you can do psychokinesis, you need to contact me (that goes for anyone).

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

September 20, 2006, 05:04:37 PMReply #4

Razeroth

Veritas Furniture

Offline

269

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Ut intus , sic vacuus. As within, so without.

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

What are you talking about, Nazukarr? I did help, I gave the best link I could find.

What I posted was true, that style of language is unuseful, like it or not. In my experience, the only way people listen to this is if you give absolute logic in a harsh way. Otherwise they don't take you seriously. If, on the otherhand, the information isn't logical, they take it even less seriously. But my information is both logical, true, and straight to the point, which in this case is synonymous with harsh.

I find your statement about me trying to look knowledgeable annoying and unproductive. it is an insult to my personality and my intelligence. How about YOU stop attacking other people when you don't know what you're talking about? That would help, and in the future, don't take up a thread's space to type something as irrelevant as my method of getting straight to the point. If anything in psionics, I have knowledge of these alt-kinesis' that are so often made. I think I can handle giving some advice on his mistakes.

On another point, the reason for reiterating the bit about the fluff was for the sake of reiteration. It was never meant to flame. Try to look at a piece of writing from another perspective before you blatantly attack the author on the grounds of a disagreement.

Zyphur, I am sorry for using posting this retaliation in your thread space.

-Razeroth, :dog:

Logged

"In the beginning, the primum mobile created the heavens and the earth, and imparted existence. The governing principle of the universe thusforth came forth: duality in its glory..."

September 20, 2006, 05:07:18 PMReply #5

Xirokoto

Settling In

Offline

*

Greenhorn

25

Karma:

0

Personal Text

"Never know fate, never know best..."

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokinesis

Theres no true point in CRYOkinesis... First off, you wont become subzero, or anything remotely close. Theoretically, you MIGHT be able to chill a penny to slightly below room temp with a good deal of time and energy. Dosen't seem to have all that practical implications. Learn Psychokinesis, and be happy with it...

Logged

"There has never been a light that has not cast a shadow, just as there has never been

a man of the light whom has not reflected darkness..."

September 20, 2006, 05:31:46 PMReply #6

ThiefDeath

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Posting chief

1549

Karma:

4

Personal Text

Grammaton Cleric

View Profile

Re: Cyrokenisis

He might be able to chill a penny below room temperature or he might be able to refrigerate his food for a week, who knows. Nobody has conducted in-depth laboratory research on the limits of psychokinesis yet.

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

September 21, 2006, 07:08:47 PMReply #7

Osiris X

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

Regular Member

78

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Regular Member

View Profile

Re: Cyrokenisis

Quote from: Razer0th on September 19, 2006, 06:21:35 PM

First off- I'll show you this link: <http://forums.v society.net/topic/4857.0>

This means that in the future, do not refer to psychokinesis related to ice as cryokinesis, it is

1.fluffy

- 2.outdated
- 3.a style of language that makes you look foolish
- 4.fluffier than a fluff bunny in a dusty RadKi mansion
- 5.annoying to see over and over again

My second point is to just learn psychokinesis. Why, because when you do that, you automatically learn how to do all the other types of 'kinesis.

I would like to stress biokinesis. Never use. Never use more than the others because it is actually a rip-off of a political term.

-Razeroth

I guess things I have changed. I could have sworn maybe a year ago we all agreed that the 5 recognized kinesis were: Physcokinesis, Telekinesis, Pyro, Cryo, and Bio. I guess you all just group them together now. I'd like to know who you are Razeroth, forgive me but I don't check this place too often. It maybe a style fluffly, outdated, ect... but it was a big improvement out of the last 4 years. Trust me, if you saw this place back then, you would pray for people to use those 5 kinesis. I think the worst one was Lunarkinesis, yes, it was an actual question. We don't know what we are truly capable of, so I rarely refer to anything as "fluff", while the thought of freezing things, shooting energy balls out of our hand, while hard to believe, we haven't proved we can't do it. Science hasn't turned its cheek over to the "supernatural", I use that term very loosely because we all have the ability to do things "supernatural".

Now for physcokinesis, grouping them all together is not such a good thing. I have found that each one requires different mindsets, if you attempt TK while in the mindset of CK, it's not going to work out too well. The argument that CK has no true point is pretty ridiculous, all TK has no true point. There is no point of moving a psiwheel when we can open a window and the wind will spin it for us. There isn't a point to levitate a pencil when we could easily go pick it up. We all do these meaningless things in hopes of achieving something greater, and more useful. All of you that tell him it is useless should leave and not come back to veritas. Everything is Psionics is useless, however, a select few have been able to heal themselves, I even believe there was a rumor of some girl that died by moving loafs of bread with her mind. Is this true? It might not be, but it gives up hope.

PM me anytime, I will give you lessons in CK if you want, I don't teach technique because I feel it's better to learn it yourself, trial and error. It makes you more careful because CK can have serious effects if you don't know what you are doing, body training helps CK move along a lot faster.

Logged

Osiris X-Training in Cryokinesis since 2002

September 21, 2006, 08:23:06 PM Reply #8

ThiefDeath

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Posting chief

1549

Karma:

4

Personal Text

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokinesis

The point of psychokinesis is so when you are locked in jail cell you can drag the keys over to you, or so you can make all the cash in a cash register jump out and stealthily float somewhere where you can nab it.

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

September 21, 2006, 08:41:30 PMReply #9

X_wulven

Settling In

Offline

*

33

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokinesis

just thought i would make a point. I know am just beginner and cant much of anything but i am a scientist. so on to point.

cryokinesis being psychokinesis isnt really accurate. when something is cold is when it lacks energy. the more energetic something is the more it realises energy, heat most often. Colliding particles often produce light as well. the motion of particles could explain pyrokinesis. but not cyrokinises. that would entail taking energy away from the particles, motion would do the opposite.

...edit after thinking for a few minutes....

the term might be more apporiate if you consider slowing down the particles.....not usually what you think about when the term psychokinesis comes out. though if anyone can slow down the vibrations of of solid object to a point where the drop in temp is noticable and usable...i will be impressed.

Logged

"The meaning of life is not to live, but to survive the tortures of it and not let it break you, no matter what."

September 21, 2006, 08:53:18 PMReply #10

ThiefDeath

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Posting chief

1549

Karma:

4

Personal Text

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

It all depends how loosely you define Psychokinesis. If you defined Psychokinesis as "the ability to affect physical systems with the mind" then any form of kinesis could fall under it. The problem is nobody can agree on a definition.

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

September 22, 2006, 12:45:36 AMReply #11

Sakireth

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

64

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Your master

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

Quote from: ThiefDeath on September 21, 2006, 08:53:18 PM

It all depends how loosely you define Psychokinesis. If you defined Psychokinesis as "the ability to affect physical systems with the mind" then any form of kinesis could fall under it. The problem is nobody can agree on a definition.

I only have 2 catagories for Psi.

Manipulation, and Perception.

I group everything to do with Manipulation (such as PK) into Manipulation, and everything to do with perception into Perception. There, problem solved.

Logged

--- Sakireth

September 22, 2006, 04:41:09 AMReply #12

ThiefDeath

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Posting chief

1549

Karma:

4

Personal Text

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

I sort of think that way too except I rarely bring it up on the forums because it's just too radical of an idea compared to the current way of thinking here and I can't do it without a 99% forecast of a debate.

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

September 22, 2006, 02:30:42 PMReply #13

Osiris X

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

Regular Member

78

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

Quote from: ThiefDeath on September 21, 2006, 08:23:06 PM

The point of psychokinesis is so when you are locked in jail cell you can drag the keys over to you, or so you can make all the cash in a cash register jump out and stealthily float somewhere where you can nab it.

Was this a joke? If you are in jail, you probably deserved it. If people have trouble moving a piece of paper via TK, then there is no way you are going to be able to drag metal keys to your cell.

I never really liked the thought of using PK for the wrong reasons.

Logged

Osiris X-Training in Cryokinesis since 2002

September 22, 2006, 02:37:13 PM Reply #14

ThiefDeath

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Posting chief

1549

Karma:

4

Personal Text

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

You're a prisoner of war and you're tied up in a room where people are going to come in soon and torture you to death. There is small knife laying nearby that you could cut yourself free with.

You're an innocent and you're locked up in death row. There is a key nearby.

You're trying to defuse a bomb and don't have the right tools, but you know you could defuse it if you could control the electrical currents inside it.

You accidentally dropped an important piece of paper or your keys into a sewer.

An expensive ring fell down the shower drain.

You're in a submarine that is about to have a nuclear meltdown and the only way to stop it is by going in the reactor room and flipping some switch, but you don't have a nuclear radiation suit.

You're in an intense physical confrontation with a murderer. There is a gun laying somewhere that is pointed directly at him. All you need to do is pull the trigger.

[[x object is of immediate critical importance to you but it is out of reach]]

« Last Edit: September 22, 2006, 02:56:37 PM by ThiefDeath »

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange
[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

Print

Pages: [1] 2

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Cyrokenisis

Jump to:

=> Psionics

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C9201.15.html>

2 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 3 Nov 2013

Jul NOV Dec

03

2010 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

November 03, 2013, 07:50:13 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

211785 Posts in 15056 Topics by 19075 Members - Latest Member: - Akshearhea

Most online today: 96 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|+ Discussion Areas

||+ Psionics

||+ Cyrokenisis 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous next »

Pages: 1 [2] Print

Author Topic: Cyrokenisis (Read 9079 times)

Fenrir

Greenhorn

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 90

Karma: 0

Greenhorn

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #15 on: September 22, 2006, 10:41:23 PM »

Quote from: Osiris X on September 22, 2006, 02:30:42 PM

Quote from: ThiefDeath on September 21, 2006, 08:23:06 PM

The point of psychokinesis is so when you are locked in jail cell you can drag the keys over to you, or so you can make all the cash in a cash register jump out and stealthily float somewhere where you can nab it.

Was this a joke? If you are in jail, you probably deserved it. If people have trouble moving a piece of paper via TK, then there is no way you are going to be able to drag metal keys to your cell.

I never really liked the thought of using PK for the wrong reasons.

And what, pray tell are the right reasons? Face it, psi is used to manipulate objects, surroundings and outcomes, so don't act all pious.

Logged

ThiefDeath

Posting chief

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1544

Karma: 4

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #16 on: September 22, 2006, 11:46:45 PM »

I agree. Psionics is a tool and concepts of motives, good, and evil aren't really relevant to this topic.

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

Osiris X

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 78

Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #17 on: September 30, 2006, 02:51:51 AM »

ThiefDeath, when do you think people will be able to do this? We struggle to move paper, and you expect somebody to move pounds of metal? People think what we are doing is "evil", "against god's will", "fake", they take those and teach their children that things we do are wrong/impossible. When you have something implanted in you from that young of an age, you believe it and it takes years and years to get an idea like that out of their head. Most people won't think twice about it, they think it's magic tricks. Soon, generations of children won't have places like veritas to seek help, it will just get weaker and less noticed until it disappears.

Reasons, right or wrong, are opinions. Good and evil can be applied to everything in life, now what just so happens to be good to you, maybe evil to another.

I gotta get some sleep, Ill post back on this around 5pm or so (CST).

Logged

Osiris X-Training in Cryokinesis since 2002

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151

Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #18 on: September 30, 2006, 11:51:04 AM »

Don't act like a martyr.

Parents rarely say "LOOK OUT FOR PSIONS THEY BE EVIL"

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

ThiefDeath

Posting chief

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1544

Karma: 4

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #19 on: September 30, 2006, 12:09:21 PM »

If you really want me to, I could come up with another list of those hypohetical situations dealing with only moving things that have about the weight of a piece of paper, but I trust you might be able to use your imagination this time so I don't have to waste my time.

We struggle to move pieces of paper because the training methods we use here are mostly wrong. If the right training methods are developed who knows what the possibilities could be.

« Last Edit: September 30, 2006, 12:13:16 PM by ThiefDeath » Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

`Nazukarr

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 616

Karma: 11

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #20 on: September 30, 2006, 12:11:05 PM »

Quote

ThiefDeath, when do you think people will be able to do this? We struggle to move paper, and you expect somebody to move pounds of metal? People think what we are doing is "evil", "against god's will", "fake", they take those and teach their children that things we do are wrong/impossible. When you have something implanted in you from that young of an age, you believe it and it takes years and years to get an idea like that out of their head. Most people wont think twice about it, they think its magic tricks. Soon, generations of children wont have places like veritas to seek help, it will just get weaker and less noticed untill it disappears.

I agree with Raitaro on that one. Chances are, you probably live in the Western (or Westernized enough) world. We don't have angry mobs chasing around witches for practicing magick anymore (psionics included), so you might want to chill out. My parents used to tell me all the time that things like magickal abilities don't really exist, but I was always open to the possiblity. And if anything, peoples' beliefs in the metaphysics and paranormal is increasing, so I doubt magick will be going anywhere soon. Smiley

Logged

Reality is easy. It's deception that's the hard work. - Lauryn Hill

Osiris X

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 78

Karma: 0

[Regular Member](#)

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #21 on: September 30, 2006, 04:54:16 PM »

Raitaro, I am anything but a martyr, I have done things to people I wouldn't consider right. Why did I do it? I just plain didn't like them, in my mind, they had it coming. Personal agenda influenced my thoughts. Did I know it was still wrong? Bet your ass I did. Did I still do it? Yes, I sure did, didn't think twice about it.

ThiefDeath, we are using wrong techniques? You can't criticize techniques without providing any reason to why they are wrong. Maybe you could be the person to open our eyes, Radki anyone? rolleyes

I'd have to disagree with you Nazukarr, I feel that knowledge is decreasing. Some scientists do take a chance and explore into the supernatural, their tests, however, give a different explanation to why we are able to do what we are able to do.

Logged
Osiris X-Training in Cryokinesis since 2002
kobok
Veritas Council
Tech Team
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 4841
Karma: 157

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #22 on: September 30, 2006, 11:19:16 PM »

Quote from: ThiefDeath on September 30, 2006, 12:09:21 PM

We struggle to move pieces of paper because the training methods we use here are mostly wrong. If the right training methods are developed who knows what the possibilities could be.

There's calling a method "wrong", meaning that it is nonfunctional, and there is postulating that there are better approaches. I think we all agree, hope, and assume that there are better and more efficient training approaches than what we currently use, and I think it is wise for us to continue to search for them.

But the methods we use here aren't "wrong", because they do result in many people

gaining substantive skill.

If you think you know a better training method, then by all means, discuss it with us (perhaps in a new thread in the Theories board, so it has its proper space allocated).

Logged

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

`Nazukarr

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 616

Karma: 11

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #23 on: October 01, 2006, 09:51:39 AM »

Quote

Id have to disagree with you Nazukarr, I feel that knowledge is decreasing. Some scientist do take a chance and explore into the supernatural, their tests, however, give a different explanation to why we are able to do what we are able to do.

Can you show me statistics from around the 1940s that would accurately represent the amount of teenagers that practiced, or at least were somewhat educated on metaphysical subjects? I can assure you, there are a lot more of us practicing this stuff now. Back then, society rejected anything that had to do with magick. I'll bet you things like magick lodges weren't advertised, and therefore, there weren't many practitioners. Today, it's likely that you can find a magick lodge near you if you look for one. A lot of people also believe in occult ideas like horoscopes and what not. More acceptance? More advertisement? More anonymity while practicing? Logically, that means more people practicing.

So the information is making a comeback now, rather than dying out.

Logged

Reality is easy. It's deception that's the hard work. - Lauryn Hill

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151

Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #24 on: October 01, 2006, 11:32:18 AM »

Quote from: Osiris X on September 30, 2006, 04:54:16 PM

Raitaro, I am anything but a martyr, I have done things to people I wouldnt consider right. Why did I do it? I just plain didnt like them, in my mind, they had it coming. Personal agenda influenced my thoughts. Did I know it was still wrong? Bet your ass I did. Did I still do it? Yes, I sure did, didnt think twice about it.

None of that disproves what I said. You are acting like psi is something bad and that you're all evil for practicing it.

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Daska_123

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 104

Karma: 0

I think I'm beginning to understand...

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #25 on: October 01, 2006, 11:51:40 AM »

Quote from: ThiefDeath on September 22, 2006, 02:37:13 PM

You're a prisoner of war and youre tied up in a room where people are going to come in soon and torture you to death. There is small knife laying nearby that you could cut yourself free with.

You're an innocent and you're locked up in death row. There is a key nearby.

You're trying to defuse a bomb and don't have the right tools, but you know you could defuse it if you could control the electrical currents inside it.

You accidentally dropped an important piece of paper or your keys into a sewer.

An expensive ring fell down the shower drain.

You're in a submarine that is about to have a nuclear meltdown and the only way to stop it is by going in the reactor room and flipping some switch, but you don't have a nuclear radiation suit.

You're in an intense physical confrontation with a murderer. There is a gun laying somewhere that is pointed directly at him. All you need to do is pull the trigger.

[[x object is of immediate critical importance to you but it is out of reach]]
rolleyes Okay A. How many people are going to be in a submarine that is having a nuclear shut down but anyways if you were I suppose so roleyes But yeah... The last equation was good AKA

Quote

[[x object is of immediate critical importance to you but it is out of reach]]

Logged

Singer. Writer. Adventurist.

mikeray4

New Member

*

Posts: 5

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #26 on: July 19, 2007, 03:33:00 PM »

so cyrokenisis is no longer accepted?

Logged

Big Boss

Friggen Crazy

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458

Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #27 on: July 20, 2007, 07:23:35 AM »

Quote from: mikeray4 on July 19, 2007, 03:33:00 PM
so cyrokenisis is no longer accepted?

it's not that it isn't "accepted" so much as broadened. cryokinesis is just a subset of a particular skill. Affecting matter with your mind and psi is typically called psychokinesis, and that's exactly what your doing whether your trying to freeze water or light fires or move pinwheels with your mind. If you learn psychokinesis as a general tool, then your success at ALL psychokinetic endeavors improves, and not just one particular psychokinetic skill.

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151

Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

[View Profile](#)

Re: Cyrokenisis

« Reply #28 on: July 20, 2007, 07:37:29 AM »

There's no point in developing "cryokinesis" because you can do the same thing with psychokinesis in the same amount of time. Training the mind to move things in any way shape or form is enough to manipulate temperature without training that skill exclusively.

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Pages: 1 [2] Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Psionics

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php?topic=1234.0>

8 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 26 Aug 2019

Oct JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

Help

Search

Calendar

Login

Register

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Pyro/cryo kinesis

« previous next »

Print

Pages: [1] 2

Author Topic: Pyro/cryo kinesis (Read 15718 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

March 09, 2004, 06:16:41 AMRead 15718 times
Shadowmagic99
A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

Regular Member

51

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Pyro/cryo kinesis

I have been practicing cryokinesis for some time now, but for some reason i have not been able to control it. I can lower my own body temp., but that doesnt help me much because my natural tempurature is lower than normal anyway. If i try to make a room colder, i doesnt really work well, but when i try to do it before i go to sleep, i will wake up in the middle of the night because i will lower the temp. to about 50-60F while sleeping, even though my parents make me keep the heat on all day and all night right now (which is killing me, literally i cant stand it. anyone got a way to keep yourself colder for long periods of time? kinda like a shield that keeps you cold, anything?). agaion, the bad part is, its while im sleeping so its not really controlable. I also have tried pyrokinesis (before anyone say anything about working with both at the same time, i just do pyro when im board and cant train for very long, plus i have conditioned myself to resist both the heat and the cold) and i can slightly change the direction of the flame (e.g. bend it in a direction), but not much else. anyone got a GOOD, TESTED way that works for either of these two?

P.S. dont recommend PsiPog, i really dont like that website, plus i have read most everything there anyway.

Logged

April 19, 2006, 10:35:57 PMReply #1

Wonderer

Settling In

Offline

*

43

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

Quote from: Shadowmagic99 on March 09, 2004, 06:16:41 AM

I have been practicing cryokinesis for some time now, but for some reason i have not

been able to control it. I can lower my own body temp., but that doesn't help me much because my natural temperature is lower than normal anyway. If i try to make a room colder, i doesn't really work well, but when i try to do it before i go to sleep, i will wake up in the middle of the night because i will lower the temp. to about 50-60F while sleeping, even though my parents make me keep the heat on all day and all night right now (which is killing me, literally i cant stand it. anyone got a way to keep yourself colder for long periods of time? kinda like a shield that keeps you cold, anything?). again, the bad part is, its while I'm sleeping so its not really controlable. I also have tried pyrokinesis (before anyone say anything about working with both at the same time, i just do pyro when I'm board and cant train for very long, plus i have conditioned myself to resist both the heat and the cold) and i can slightly change the direction of the flame (e.g. bend it in a direction), but not much else. anyone got a GOOD, TESTED way that works for either of these two?

P.S. don't recommend PsiPog, i really dont like that website, plus i have read most everything there anyway.

In All Honesty I didn't know i was practicing Cryo/Pyrokenisis when i was. Ive always been able to control my body temperature range (85-104, great for getting time off school). I've never been able to manipulate fire or heat outside of my body though, only internally. but cold is another story all together, I've actually been able to drop a glass of water to 45f an a 70f room, by focusing on chilling my index finger(turned a cute shade of blue(guessing frostbite but whatever))and sticking it into the glass. Also that chilling a room is possible (no to mention damned hard) but you need to be able to at least drop the temp of water before you try a large ventilated space. I almost always wear a sweatshirt no matter what the weather is (I'm in California so its pretty warm) because i constantly drop my temperature low and have slight trouble re-raising it.

I sorta stumbled over my ability by accident :/

Ive also observed that (with myself) whenever i feel rage or extreme hate my body temperature drops significantly, I'm not sure if that's a side effect or a hidden bonus.

I hope my little insight has helped you better understand CyroKenisis, just email me if you want more in depth (just rember that i didnt use the majority of listed methods mine came really naturally, though im bad at most of the other abilitys(excluding auras, and mild telepathy))

Logged

If i was president i would get elected on friday, assasanated on saturday, buried on sunday

i know some soldgers who sleep but dont dream, wake up in screams, sounds of m-16s
April 19, 2006, 11:30:12 PMReply #2

Wonderer

Settling In

Offline

*

43

Karma:

0

View Profile

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

Quote from: Shadowmagic99 on March 09, 2004, 06:16:41 AM

I have been practicing cryokinesis for some time now, but for some reason i have not been able to control it. I can lower my own body temp., but that doesnt help me much because my natural tempurature is lower than normal anyway. If i try to make a room colder, i doesnt really work well, but when i try to do it before i go to sleep, i will wake up in the middle of the night because i will lower the temp. to about 50-60F while sleeping, even though my parents make me keep the heat on all day and all night right now (which is killing me, literally i cant stand it. anyone got a way to keep yourself colder for long periods of time? kinda like a shield that keeps you cold, anything?). agaion, the bad part is, its while im sleeping so its not really controlable. I also have tried pyrokinesis (before anyone say anything about working with both at the same time, i just do pyro when im board and cant train for very long, plus i have conditioned myself to resist both the heat and the cold) and i can slightly change the direction of the flame (e.g. bend it in a direction), but not much else. anyone got a GOOD, TESTED way that works for either of these two?

P.S. dont recommend PsiPog, i really dont like that website, plus i have read most everything there anyway.

reading over you post a 2nd time i have a suggestion. you shouldnt lower your tempature before sleep because when your asleep you cant focus your energy and will either a. silp continusly colder and develop hypothermia(bad, ive done it a few times and my little toe is messed up because of frostbite, DURING THE SUMMER, i learned my lesson), or b.return to normal temp when you reach unconsiouness. maintaining cold is like ...being calm, like a purified relax wheren you let heat leave your body, you should keep it in mind but not completely, for instance (im easially bored) and i also lack focus, (maybe thats why i suck at pyro) but with cryo is the art of letting the heat leave your body, or focusing on getting rid of heat in a limb or didgit(how i chilled water). ive learnd that i need a sota mediem(finger) when transering cold.

Just rember play it safe, dont go past 75 full body, thats just dangerous, keep a normal body tempature, you still have organs and heat/cold sensitive bacteria living in/on you that are beneficial, and you dont want to kill them all at once. focus the cold on one area(fun parlor trick), and then move it from the area to your target.

REMBER KEEP A STEADY BODY TEMPATURE I CANT STRESS THIS ENOUGH

Note: if you use my stratagy of the finger transfer, you may(and probally will) develop mild frostbite, once your finger gets dark blue your still fine, but when it develops red spots STOP IMMEADATLY, the red spots show a beggining nerve damage(not a goal). This is just a disclamer for all of you people who go over the edge, and rember cyrokinesis comes naturally to me, dont be surprised if you cant do this, AND DONT OVER DO IT

Note: ive left alot out mainly because its 30 min to midnight, oh and and DONT OVER DO IT

Logged

If i was president i would get elected on friday, assasanated on saturday, buried on

sunday

i know some soldgers who sleep but dont dream, wake up in screams, sounds of m-16s

April 20, 2006, 10:54:06 AMReply #3

`Nazukarr

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

631

Karma:

14

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

It sounds as if you're aiming your goals a bit too high and you want to get things done without a whole bunch of effort...that might just be me though :P. The best advice anyone can give you is to sit and meditate on it. I think prophecy wrote a whole PDF document about the elements and such that teaches you how to mess around with cryokinesis and pyrokinesis. So if you're not willing to read off of psipog, which, that article is somewhat helpful AND well tested, you can go ahead and read the pdf document located somewhere here. It suggests a bunch of practice, just for a heads-up. I think most methods are well tested if a person is willing to practice for them. Soo...research and practice is what my rambling tells you to do.

~Nazukarr

« Last Edit: April 20, 2006, 11:02:12 AM by Nazukarr »

Logged

"I am not this hair, I am not this skin, I am the soul that lives within."

April 20, 2006, 03:55:53 PMReply #4

Wonderer

Settling In

Offline

*

43

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

Quote from: Nazukarr on April 20, 2006, 10:54:06 AM

It sounds as if you're aiming your goals a bit too high and you want to get things done without a whole bunch of effort...that might just be me though :P. The best advice anyone can give you is to sit and meditate on it. I think prophecy wrote a whole PDF document about the elements and such that teaches you how to mess around with

cryokinesis and pyrokinesis. So if you're not willing to read off of psipog, which, that article is somewhat helpful AND well tested, you can go ahead and read the pdf document located somewhere here. It suggests a bunch of practice, just for a heads-up. I think most methods are well tested if a person is willing to practice for them. Soo...research and practice is what my rambling tells you to do.

~Nazukarr

ya you are right, cryo isnt somthing your gonna get in a week, or a year for that matter. ive been practicing for like 7 years not knowing what i was doing actually was telekenitic. oh ya and DONT OVER DO IT, it is dangerous as ive stressed before. cryo wont be instantanious, you have to work with it for a long time.

just message me if you are detirmined, and ill give you some tips.

Logged

If i was president i would get elected on friday, assasanated on saturday, buried on sunday

i know some soldgers who sleep but dont dream, wake up in screams, sounds of m-16s

April 21, 2006, 06:37:52 AMReply #5

Forg

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

The V' Smithy

829

Karma:

20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

Quote from: Shadowmagic99 on March 09, 2004, 06:16:41 AM

I have been practicing cryokinesis for some time now, but for some reason i have not been able to control it. I can lower my own body temp., but that doesnt help me much because my natural tempurature is lower than normal anyway. If i try to make a room colder, i doesnt really work well, but when i try to do it before i go to sleep, i will wake up in the middle of the night because i will lower the temp. to about 50-60F while sleeping, even though my parents make me keep the heat on all day and all night right now (which is killing me, literally i cant stand it. anyone got a way to keep yourself colder for long periods of time? kinda like a shield that keeps you cold, anything?). agaion, the bad part is, its while im sleeping so its not really controlable. I also have tried pyrokinesis (before anyone say anything about working with both at the same time, i just do pyro when im board and cant train for very long, plus i have conditioned myself to resist both the heat and the cold) and i can slightly change the direction of the flame (e.g. bend it in a direction), but not much else. anyone got a GOOD, TESTED way that works for either of these two?

P.S. dont recommend PsiPog, i really dont like that website, plus i have read most everything there anyway.

It's actually a natural reaction for body temp to drop while sleeping. The best suggestion for such things, use more blankets if you are too cold.

As for training in 'pyrokinesis' at the same time as 'cryokinesis' it makes no difference. As all of these things are in relation to psychokinesis, the object of focus is really the only change, the method of manipulating either is relatively the same. In my experience though, between the choice of manipulating cold things or hot things, I suggest starting with hot things. It's usually easier to see a change when you are, for example, putting out a flame, rather than cooling down a glass of water. Each can have equally good results I just find the former takes less to determine actual change.

And, as said, start small. You can't expect to be able to make a noticeable change in full room temperature unless you are capable of doing it on a small scale as well. Technically speaking you should be equally capable of both, but it's easier to figure out a good method to go about it when working on a small scale before jumping directly into something that wont necessarily show much result, even if you are effecting it.

and just a little note on this comment from Wonderer

Quote

Ive always been able to control my body temperature range (85-104, great for getting time off school).

If your body temperature drops to around 91 degrees F, you are likely to fall unconscious, continuing down that scale at about 86 degrees, your body loses the ability to regulate it's own temp, at 82 degrees you will experience muscle failure. If you are capable of dropping your physical body temperature, I should recommend being very careful, as internal temperatures are only safe on a very small range.

The sever nerve damage in your finger must be pretty extensive if it is infact turning dark blue when you preform your 'technique'. That's probably not a safe idea either ;)

« Last Edit: April 21, 2006, 06:40:18 AM by Forg »

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

April 21, 2006, 07:30:30 AMReply #6

Wonderer

Settling In

Offline

*

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

Quote from: Forg on April 21, 2006, 06:37:52 AM

and just a little note on this comment from Wonderer

Quote

I've always been able to control my body temperature range (85-104, great for getting time off school).

If your body temperature drops to around 91 degrees F, you are likely to fall unconscious, continuing down that scale at about 86 degrees, your body loses the ability to regulate its own temp, at 82 degrees you will experience muscle failure. If you are capable of dropping your physical body temperature, I should recommend being very careful, as internal temperatures are only safe on a very small range.

The severe nerve damage in your finger must be pretty extensive if it is in fact turning dark blue when you perform your 'technique'. That's probably not a safe idea either ;)

lol im well aware of that, that's why it's 85 so im in the safe zone, i also mentioned in another post not to over do it.

and about the iced fingers, i have gone to the hospital during summer for frostbite when i have overdone it :) it wasn't very fun :biggrin:. my chief concern is people overdoing it to the point of danger, i've been doing it for a while and i know my limit, but other people might think that im trying to cushion them. so remember everyone, don't over do it

Logged

If i was president i would get elected on friday, assassinated on saturday, buried on sunday

i know some soldiers who sleep but don't dream, wake up in screams, sounds of m-16s
April 21, 2006, 09:26:57 AM Reply #7

Forg

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

The V' Smithy

829

Karma:

20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

Does the 'save zone' make a difference if you are unconcious?

« Last Edit: April 21, 2006, 09:32:15 AM by Forg »

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

April 21, 2006, 10:50:28 AMReply #8

Forg

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

The V' Smithy

829

Karma:

20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

laughs I actually did miss that...thanks Qrisis.

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

April 21, 2006, 01:10:46 PMReply #9

Rafnul!

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

he-who-posts-lots

1084

Karma:

30

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

I'm just curious, how much of lowering your body temperature would you consider a physical phenomenon, and how much would you consider a psychic a phenomenon? It would seem to me, that you are performing cryokinesis by lowering your own body temperature, rather than applying the principles of psi to alter the temperature of any given object. Where do you draw the lines in your mind that allow these things to happen? And moreover, I would like to know with as much detail as possible, just what you do to alter your body temperature. Perhaps, the thoughts you think, the sensations you feel in your body, the application of perception to various places in your body, the

intention of your mind at the time. I'm curious.

Logged

April 21, 2006, 01:16:39 PMReply #10

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

View Profile

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

Quote from: Qrisis on April 21, 2006, 09:51:40 AM

by the way i was just wondering if yall had realized shadowmagic99 made that post on March 9th 2004 right? and he hasnt been on since Dec 27th 2005.

I hope he comes back. He actually spelled "cryo" right. That's a rarity. :)

Quote from: Rafnul on April 21, 2006, 01:10:46 PM

It would seem to me, that you are performing cryokinesis by lowering your own body temperature, rather than applying the principles of psi to alter the temperature of any given object.

If one really wanted to practice such a thing, it would probably be wiser to practice on something external like a thermometer in a glass of water that has been left sit for a few hours. That ensures that one is not instead learning a conventional internal biofeedback process.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

April 21, 2006, 01:22:09 PMReply #11

Rafnul!

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

he-who-posts-lots

1084

Karma:

30

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

Kobok, right on, which was the point of my questioning. I'm not really sure how much of what these people are describing is actually psi. However... I am still curious about how one goes about altering his own body temperature so drastically.

Logged

April 21, 2006, 03:09:57 PMReply #12

Wonderer

Settling In

Offline

*

43

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

Quote from: Rafnul on April 21, 2006, 01:22:09 PM

Kobok, right on, which was the point of my questioning. I'm not really sure how much of what these people are describing is actually psi. However... I am still curious about how one goes about altering his own body temperature so drastically.

depends on how you categorize psi, i personally use my hands as a medium to alter my environment, some people can directly focus on the water to freeze it, but focus into my finger and from my finger into the water, therefore (in my opinion) i believe i am using psi.

Note: ive been able to do the water freeze via finger for years not knowing about all this other stuff so i am a bit overwhelmed here. ive never read up on these theoris(/facts) before, so im not completely knowledgeable in my process because it comes naturally to me.

Logged

If i was president i would get elected on friday, assassinated on saturday, buried on sunday

i know some soldiers who sleep but dont dream, wake up in screams, sounds of m-16s

April 25, 2006, 08:24:42 AMReply #13

Zankuro

Veritas Furniture

Offline

Trasholin Can Fu Master

394

Karma:

0

Personal Text

"DD APPROVED! A-OKAYH"

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

Think he got banned again.

Logged

If your heart is large enough to envelop your adversaries, you can see right through them and avoid their attacks. And once you envelop them, you will be able to guide them along the path indicated to you by heaven and earth.

~Morihei Ueshiba

April 26, 2006, 02:18:52 AMReply #14

kobok

Tech Team

[Posts By Osmosis](#)

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

Quote from: Qrisis on April 25, 2006, 08:32:31 AM

How the hell does he manage to get Banned. How many times has it been now?

We delete most of what people get banned for, so most of the community is usually spared from experiencing the reasons, unless you happen to stumble across it before any staff member gets to it. And if we have to delete a huge amount from one person who refuses to obey the rules, then it's better just to ban for a while.

And anyone who genuinely wants to know why someone was banned can ask any staff member in private, and we'll try to explain the general reasons. We keep records so that each staff member should know the basic reasons for moderator actions like that.

« Last Edit: April 26, 2006, 02:24:08 AM by kobok »

Logged

Latest article: [Construct Dynamics](#)

Want to learn psi? [Check out our collection of psi articles.](#)

Print

Pages: [1] 2

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Pyro/cryo kinesis

Jump to:

=> Psionics

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C1234.15.html>

3 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 3 Nov 2013

May NOV Dec

03

2010 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

November 03, 2013, 06:25:16 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

211785 Posts in 15056 Topics by 19075 Members - Latest Member: - Akshearhea

Most online today: 96 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

||-+ Psionics

|||-+ Pyro/cryo kinesis 0 Members and 2 Guests are viewing this topic. «

previous next »

Pages: 1 [2] Print

Author Topic: Pyro/cryo kinesis (Read 8936 times)

XIII

Pirate of Veritas Ocean

Veritas Teacher
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1154
Karma: 6

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

« Reply #15 on: April 26, 2006, 08:15:28 AM »

Tsumaru has a yearlong ban starting a month or so ago.

And let's try and get back on topic, people. This isn't Tsu's fan club Tongue

Logged

(04:16:47) (@kobok) And if you push hard enough, you can shove quite a lot into a chicken.

The_Still_Wind

Settling In

*

Posts: 17
Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

« Reply #16 on: April 28, 2006, 04:54:07 PM »

Intresting. I have just started Psionics, so I can't do either yet.

But it's odd that you can do Cryo but not Pyro. i thought all forms of Kinesis were, in essence, the same thing: Manipulation of energy.

Logged

Forg

The V' Smithy

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 827
Karma: 20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

« Reply #17 on: April 29, 2006, 09:01:13 PM »

They are indeed all the same thing, the term psychokinesis is in reference to this. The only limits are those created by the person performing the techniques, in this sense.

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

Forg

The V' Smithy

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 827

Karma: 20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

« Reply #18 on: April 30, 2006, 08:06:22 AM »

As far as how much you can do at one time, yes there is a limit. It's much like muscle endurance, you can only go for a point a bit beyond what your muscles are used to before you need to stop. It does exhaust your personal energy. As far as what techniques you could accomplish, given you could accomplish something like cryokinesis, you should most definitely be able to do another aspect of psychokinesis as they are really the same thing. Mental limits though will hinder this, as they would anything.

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

Osiris X

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 78

Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

« Reply #19 on: June 06, 2006, 03:19:46 AM »

First of all, making your temperature 101 isn't a good idea, at 103F you start killing brain cells (which happened what I read most of wonderers posts). I, personally, would not listen to a word wonderer said, a lot of it is just bad ideas. Also, at 84 degrees, your body can't break down the food you ingest, so he is barely cutting it.

As for you being able to control your cryokinesis, learn it by yourself, I would tell you how, but some things help you more in the long run if you learn it by yourself. Body conditioning is what you need to learn, your internal temperature is 98.7 degrees, your skin, however, changes that. The best thing you can do is to body condition, find a nice temperature for your epidermis and that should keep you cool.

Listening to Qrisis and making your internal temperature way above or below its natural temperature is one of the stupidest things I've read.

Sorry about being so rough Qrisis, it just aggravating for me to read things that actually hurt people more than help them. And yes, trust me, I do know what I am talking about.

Logged

Osiris X-Training in Cryokinesis since 2002

Underworlder

Hundred-plus Club

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 144

Karma: 0

Teacher of the Kinesis

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

« Reply #20 on: June 06, 2006, 09:36:42 AM »

hello old friends its been a while hasn't it

I believe you are starting out too strong raising and lowering body temp is not a safe action

The best thing to start with is water, water is a very easily changeable substance and tests with psi prove that it is one of the best training tools

Try lowering and raising temps on that before you change room temp or your own temp.

Changing your own temp is easy because it is inside of yourself you don't necessarily need any psi energy to be expended to change your own temperature, you just need to

trick your body, the true test lies in changing those outside yourself (ramble ramble ramble)

moo The infamous Vericow!

Logged

I am an enigma

wrapped in a mystery

sheathed in a quandary

ensconced in a dilemma

swathed in a quagmire

swaddled in an imbroglio

and covered in a white wrapper

Osiris X

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 78

Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

« Reply #21 on: June 06, 2006, 02:38:01 PM »

I appologize, that was Forg, I have no idea why I thought Qrisis said it.

Logged

Osiris X-Training in Cryokinesis since 2002

Ambrose

Greenhorn

Settling In

*

Posts: 31

Karma: 0

A Ghost

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

« Reply #22 on: June 07, 2006, 06:38:22 AM »

Forg didn't say that either... Forg's posts pretty clearly state not to be liberal in adjusting your internal body temperature:

Quote from: Forg on April 21, 2006, 06:37:52 AM
and just a little note on this comment from Wonderer

Quote

I've always been able to control my body temperature range (85-104, great for getting time off school).

If your body temperature drops to around 91 degrees F, you are likely to fall unconscious, continuing down that scale at about 86 degrees, your body loses the ability to regulate its own temp, at 82 degrees you will experience muscle failure. If you are capable of dropping your physical body temperature, I should recommend being very careful, as internal temperatures are only safe on a very small range.

Logged

-Ambrose Athan, the Good Doctor and the "Destiny Nazi"

"Sometimes, even heroes die."

Osiris X

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 78

Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

« Reply #23 on: June 11, 2006, 10:10:09 PM »

I apologize, I have made mistakes. Maybe I should stop posting at 3am, I can't believe I accused 2 people of saying things that they didn't.

Let me just redo that, I apologize once again Qrisis, for some unapparent reason, I thought you agreed with what Shadowmagic was saying.

Quote

As for you being able to control your cryokinesis, learn it by yourself, I would tell you how, but some things help you more in the long run if you learn it by yourself. Body conditioning is what you need to learn, your internal temperature is 98.7 degrees, your skin, however, changes that. The best thing you can do is to body condition, find a nice temperature for your epidermis and that should keep you cool.

As for you being able to control your cryokinesis, learn it by yourself, I would tell you

how, but some things help you more in the long run if you learn it by yourself. Body conditioning is what you need to learn, your internal temperature is a constant 98.7 degrees, your skin, however, can change with little harm. The best thing you can do is to body condition, find a nice temperature for your epidermis and that should keep you cool.

Anybody listening to Wonderer and making your internal temperature way above or below its natural temperature is one of the stupidest things you could do to your body. Sorry about being so rough, it just aggravating for me to read things that actually hurt people more than it helps them. And yes, trust me, I do know what I am talking about.

Once again, Id like to appologize to Forg and Qrisis, and anybody else that has read what I have posted. And yes Qrisis, after re-reading my post, I too was confused.

Logged

Osiris X-Training in Cryokinesis since 2002

Forg

The V' Smithy

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 827

Karma: 20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

« Reply #24 on: June 12, 2006, 07:44:57 AM »

Saright, just so long as people understand the repercussions to the potential techniques and level of bull that exists in this topic.

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

Anti

Settling In

*

Posts: 21

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Pyro/cryo kinesis

« Reply #25 on: June 12, 2006, 06:33:13 PM »

To the original poster:

I don't know if this is much help, and i also dont know if what I until-now inependantly practice is psionics, but i can try and hope that i can help.

For starters, try changing yourself, then making contact with something else.

Scientifically, you will change the temperature anyway, but than attempt to psionically change the temperature in you hand(or other contact) AND the object. Solids are easier to change in temperature because their molecules/atoms are closer and more rigidly aligned, making the energy-travel easier and faster on both you and the object. after you can alter things you come in contact with, controllingly, then i'd move on to doing so without the contact.

Again, i hope I helped

Smiley

~Anti

Logged

"'Tis the season...Hell, it's always the season"~Anti

"You can't move in bullettime, but you can dodge bullets. Understand?" ~Zankuro

Pages: 1 [2] Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Psionics

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vsociety.net/index.php?topic=1934.0>

6 captures

16 Nov 2011 - 26 Aug 2019

Oct JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

[Help](#)
[Search](#)
[Calendar](#)
[Login](#)
[Register](#)

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »chronokinesis

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

[Print](#)

Pages: [1] 2 3 ... 7

Author Topic: chronokinesis (Read 20910 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

April 24, 2004, 04:37:41 PMRead 20910 times

deathpsythe

A Familiar Feature

Offline

Veritas Furniture

236

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas Furniture

[View Profile](#)

chronokinesis

does anyone know of any techniques for chronokinesis (manipulation of time)

Logged

~Faith Is For Those Who Have nothing To Lose~

April 24, 2004, 04:42:57 PMReply #1

Cogito

Veritas Furniture

Offline

Veritas Furniture

326

Karma:

-1

[View Profile](#)

chronokinesis

What do you mean, time travel? Your perception of time?

checks shape of clouds, smells dirt, stand on high rock and listens

I can hear them coming. The flamers. Yes, they're coming to flame you :eek: RUN, LITTLE BOY, RUN!

Logged
April 24, 2004, 04:44:21 PMReply #2
deathpsythe
A Familiar Feature

Offline

Veritas Furniture
236
Karma:
0
Personal Text
Veritas Furniture
View Profile

chronokinesis
no the slowing and speeding of it. sort of accessing the fourth dimension
Logged
~Faith Is For Those Who Have nothing To Lose~
April 24, 2004, 06:18:08 PMReply #3
Trowa
Veritas Moderator
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

558
Karma:
40
View Profile

chronokinesis
If you want it to go slower, do something really boring, and gripe about it the whole time you are doing it.

If you want it to go faster, then do something fun, and forget about everything else.

Now go away.
Logged
April 24, 2004, 08:28:21 PMReply #4
sweet_evil_angel
Settling In

Offline

*

Greenhorn

28

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Greenhorn

View Profile

chronokinesis

is chronokinesis even possible?

voice in head: impossible is nothing....ow wait thats nike

Logged

April 25, 2004, 12:58:22 AMReply #5

Darkduck

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

1750

Karma:

5

Personal Text

Veritas' Nazgûl

View Profile OMG VERITAS CLICK HEARE!

chronokinesis

Sorry, couldn't resist...

Logged

"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."

~DD

April 25, 2004, 06:14:58 AMReply #6

Faijer

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Existential Pragmatist

3201

Karma:

40

Personal Text

The Devil's Advocate

[View Profile](#) [WordPress Blog](#)

chronokinesis

LMAO DD!! You can consider that picture yinked!

Lentation is probably the closest you can get... But that's well and truly in the past, so drop it now before someone's forced to put another picture up.

Logged

My WordPress Blog is updated regularly.

NEW UPDATE: Life begins at conception: A thought experiment (29/08/2012)

April 25, 2004, 07:10:46 AMReply #7

quitewarrior

Veritas Furniture

Offline

Has a lot of posts

390

Karma:

-1

Personal Text

Has a lot of posts

[View Profile](#)

chronokinesis

deathpsythe-what the hell is wrong with you. Didn't you just start in the oec like a month ago and you have mastered every other art there is or somethin. my god think about your posts man.

Logged

You can either agree with me or you could be wrong.

What would you rather be,honorable and dead,or dishonorable and alive."

April 25, 2004, 07:28:36 AMReply #8

deathpsythe

A Familiar Feature

Offline

Veritas Furniture

236

Karma:

0

Personal Text
Veritas Furniture
View Profile

chronokinesis
i have been in oec since 12. and i just want info not help.
Logged
~Faith Is For Those Who Have nothing To Lose~
April 25, 2004, 07:58:30 AMReply #9
Enlightenment
Veritas Furniture

Offline

Has a lot of posts
358
Karma:
0
Personal Text
Has a lot of posts
View Profile <http://www.freewebs.com/3nl1ght3nm3nt/index.htm>

chronokinesis
isnt that kind of like wanting help? asking for informational aid?..yeah sounds like asking
for help to me ;)

now seriously, forget about it, have a cow :cow:

..enjoy life now, there's no need to worry about the future; just the present :)

Be Well
Logged
En: Get into a class.
Preferably a Hatha Yoga class.
Avoid Yogas
Power Yoga, Fitness yoga, Wellness Yoga, Energy Yoga.....
What about NINJA SEX YOGA!!! Is that alright?
Tsu: No :P
ROFL
April 25, 2004, 08:32:54 AMReply #10
cyropsion_26
Veritas Furniture

Offline

Veritas Furniture

250

Karma:

-1

Personal Text

Veritas Furniture

View Profile

chronokinesis

ive heard of aping into the future, but i dont know how relyable the info was. and what the heck is the "oec"?

Logged

April 25, 2004, 08:41:22 AMReply #11

Cogito

Veritas Furniture

Offline

Veritas Furniture

326

Karma:

-1

View Profile

chronokinesis

OEC - Online Energy/Energetic/Energyworks Community

Includes Veritas and other simlair sites (that have a community; forum)

Logged

April 25, 2004, 11:18:29 AMReply #12

Darkduck

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

1750

Karma:

5

Personal Text

Veritas' Nazgûl

View Profile OMG VERITAS CLICK HEARE!

chronokinesis

Quote from: deathpsythe

i have been in oec since 12. and i just want info not help.

Since 12? 12 What? 12 turnips? Or age 12? If so, I'd say you are about 15 years old (being generous), and you'd have better grammar and punctuation, and would be a bit more world-wise than to ask questions about CHRONOkinesis, for crying out loud.

Logged

"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."

~DD

April 25, 2004, 01:00:29 PMReply #13

icegallion

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

Regular Member

62

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

chronokinesis

i think it's a good idea in theory but YOU need to try to do something not ask people who don't think it's a good idea or even much believe it

Logged

I have gone to search for myself, if I should return before me, please tell myself to wait; tell him I'll be back whenever. :doggie: *takes dog to help search for self*

My imaginary friends say I have no imagination.

I...AM....LEAFY MAN!!!!

April 25, 2004, 02:13:06 PMReply #14

Thalog

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

Regular Member

55

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

chronokinesis

sorry doesnt exist.

Logged

:cow: This emoticon is a sacraligious cow, it looks like a bloody guinea pig, well anyway.

I am the Unchallenged Master of Sturgeons.

"That which does not kill us, Makes us want to die"

Print

Pages: [1] 2 3 ... 7

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »chronokinesis

Jump to:

=> Psionics

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vsociety.net/index.php?topic=7333.0>

8 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 26 Aug 2019

Oct JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

Help

Search

Calendar

Login

Register

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Biokinesis

« previous next »

[Print](#)

Pages: [1] 2 3

Author Topic: Biokinesis (Read 21844 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

January 01, 2006, 10:54:25 PMRead 21844 times

Dead

Settling In

Offline

*

20

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Biokinesis

My technique to do biokinesis is imagining a syringe containing a liquid that will give me the trait i want and then imaging injecting the liquid into my DNA would it make a difference if i used a different technique and dose anyone else have any good technique? thankyou :confused:

Logged

January 01, 2006, 11:20:09 PMReply #1

Sekhmet

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Greenhorn

661

Karma:

1

Personal Text

Warrior...Not Princess... Klutz...

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

This is something I have never attempted but I am interested in trying to my own images.

Thank you.

Logged

Boo-ya!

January 02, 2006, 12:18:51 PMReply #2

Forg

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

The V' Smithy

829

Karma:

20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

I remeber that tech from TUS. Technically speaking, anything you may try has the potential to work. It's just a matter of focusing your intent as to what you want it to do (change eye color, hair color, etc). So whatever you think can best focus your intent or what visualization you think would help you get into the proper mindset could work. But working with biokinesis at all seems a tad risky, considering what you are working with, but that's all up to you.

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

January 06, 2006, 06:55:02 PMReply #3

hazard04

New Member

Offline

*

9

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

Quote from: Dead on January 01, 2006, 10:54:25 PM

My technique to do biokinesis is imagining a syringe containing a liquid that will give me the trait i want and then imaging injecting the liquid into my DNA would it make a difference if i used a different technique and dose anyone else have any good technique? thankyou :confused:

Hi! I think the ability that you can do is Genokinesis, the ability to manipulate DNA. When you said Biokinesis, i thought that you were able to control the growth of plants.

Logged

They have come to witness the beginning, the rebirth of paradise, despoiled by mankind.

January 06, 2006, 07:03:14 PMReply #4

Orthas

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Archivist

574

Karma:

1

Personal Text

Page of Cups

View Profile

Re: Biokinesis

I'd just like to remind people at this point that all kenisis are really the same, they are all a creation of an intent and an actualisation and therefore manifestation of that intent. The kenisis prefix only refers to what the intent is, so really you are doing exactly the same thing just setting out to do something different.

As for techniques, actualising your intent should be the same technique in all cases, for generating the intent to actualise it, whatever works best for you. but insure it is a positive intent ie I am fine not, I will not be ill.

Logged

"And you shall drink your cup alone, though it taste of blood and tears, and praise God for the gift of taste." -Almustafa, Garden of the Prophet.

Quid quid latine dictum sit, altum videtur

January 07, 2006, 09:43:16 AMReply #5

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

View Profile

Re: Biokinesis

Quote from: hazard04 on January 06, 2006, 06:55:02 PM

Hi! I think the ability that you can do is Genokinesis, the ability to manipulate DNA.

When you said Biokinesis, i thought that you were able to control the growth of plants.

From the Greek, "bio-" refers to life, and "phyto-" refers to plants. But also check question 4.2 on this FAQ.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

January 07, 2006, 03:16:37 PMReply #6

hazard04

New Member

Offline

*

9

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

Quote from: Orthas on January 06, 2006, 07:03:14 PM

I'd just like to remind people at this point that all kinesis are really the same, they are all a creation of an intent and an actualisation and therefore manifestation of that intent.

The kinesis prefix only refers to what the intent is, so really you are doing exactly the same thing just setting out to do something different.

As for techniques, actualising your intent should be the same technique in all cases, for generating the intent to actualise it, whatever works best for you. but insure it is a positive intent ie I am fine not, I will not be ill.

I'm sorry! :redface:

I should have realized that.

Logged

They have come to witness the beginning, the rebirth of paradise, despoiled by mankind.

January 08, 2006, 08:43:51 AMReply #7

ClarkKent

A Familiar Feature

Offline

Greenhorn

155

Karma:

0

Personal Text
Greenhorn
View Profile

Re: Biokinesis

I think biokinesis would actually take very long to change maybe the colour of your eyes. This is because if information is changed in your DNA it then needs time to manipulate and synthesis proteins to build up the desired different trait.

Example if you want hair colour to be from brown to blonde I guess it first needs to:

- 1)Change the DNA coding for that information (maybe it takes 5 hours)
- 2)Then it needs to start synthesising different proteins (takes mainly a month to see the effects)

Logged

Pain is only temporary. Strength and speed have no limits. Let's Rock baby!:mad:

January 09, 2006, 11:12:03 AMReply #8

Darkduck

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

1750

Karma:

5

Personal Text

Veritas' Nazgûl

View Profile OMG VERITAS CLICK HEARE!

Re: Biokinesis

And how, do tell, does the pigment of the iris change in 5 minutes? Or the colour of your hair in 6 hours?

Logged

"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."

~DD

January 09, 2006, 02:52:01 PMReply #9

lordofdarknessflame

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

95

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Pyro & Mad Man
[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

Is it possible to change pigment of the iris to red?

Logged

" There is no spoon. It is not the spoon that is bending, but yourself."

January 09, 2006, 04:15:14 PMReply #10

Lightbringer

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Has a lot of posts

793

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Spiritual Warrior

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

Here's something to think about for all you people who seem so hell-bent on becoming eye colour-altering l337 masters (ie people who want to do biokinesis for no real reason except the cool factor). Even if you DO manage to manipulate your genes somewhat your body will try it's best to stop you. We have proteins that have no purpose other than to protect and preserve our genetic code, they constantly work by trying to find base pairs that don't match and other anomalies and set the base pair back to the way it's supposed to be.

Thusly just being able to change your DNA would have little real effect unless you performed a very radical change, at which point your body would be unable to "reset" your DNA and as a result you'd likely end up with a malignant tumor. Therefore you would need to also keep your body from kicking out the base pairs in the gene you were manipulating and replacing them with the correct ones. Now assuming you could do that (basically requiring you to have limitless understanding of your body's functions at the molecular level, which is right up there with flying as far as realistic goals go) your manipulations could simply be screwed up by the process of copying your DNA (to make a new strand of DNA or in the creation of a strand of mRNA) since the enzymes involved in those processes aren't perfect and could simply add, subtract, or switch one of the base pairs. This would likely cause that particular gene to produce completely different proteins (or even stop that particular gene from producing any proteins) and then your changes could result in no end result whatsoever.

Long story short, don't bother wasting your lives on a useless ability. If you want to change your eye colour get contacts or if you're good enough at magick, you could just

create a glamour (though generally people obsessed with ridiculously trivial things like eye colour lack the discipline and common sense necessary to accel in any metaphysical art). I'm sure there's a psionic equivalent to a glamour as well, but again my above comment in the brackets goes for any psionic attempts as well.

Logged

The thing that really fascinates me about people is their ability to have no idea what's going on even though it's going on in plain sight all around them and the even more amazing tendency to argue violently when one of these obvious things is presented to them.

January 09, 2006, 10:06:34 PMReply #11

Ramza1

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

Regular Member

94

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Regular Member

View Profile

Re: Biokinesis

Just for the heck of it, I would like to point out that some people's eyes seem to change dramatically depending on the lighting.

As for personal opinion, it seems more likely to me that in trying to change your eye-color you are inadvertently creating something like a glamour, rather than changing the color of your eye on a genetic level.

Seriously though, I couldn't say for sure even if I witnessed it.

Also, based on the theory that psi mediates entirely on the conceptual level (which I'm not saying I believe), knowledge of the human body's functioning would be completely unnecessary. In fact, even without the conceptual theory it is still feasible that you wouldn't need to know how your body works, based on the theory that your mind automatically has a complete understanding of your body, just on a subconscious level.

Logged

I would rather be criticized by an honest person, then complimented by a polite liar.

January 09, 2006, 10:31:45 PMReply #12

Juggalo

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

Greenhorn

77

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Student

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

I have a friend who's eyes change color with his mood. When he's angry his eyes turn dark brown, almost black, when he's happy, his eyes turn something like a blue/turquoise color, and his girlfriend told me that when he's "in the mood" his eyes turn green. I don't know, maybe it's related to this topic, and maybe it's not. . .

Logged

J: What about you, what do you like to eat?

Me: I don't really eat. . .

J: You don't, why?

Me: It makes me have to take a crap. . .

-Strange conversation between me and a friend.-

January 10, 2006, 02:09:00 AMReply #13

Bradly

A Familiar Feature

Offline

Greenhorn

217

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Love is key

[View Profile](#) Eternal Child

Re: Biokinesis

Quote from: Lightbringer on January 09, 2006, 04:15:14 PM

people who want to do biokinesis for no real reason except the cool factor

I'm sure more than half of the members on Veritas only want to learn PK for the cool factor.

Logged

January 10, 2006, 11:06:35 AMReply #14

Darkduck

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

1750

Karma:

5

Personal Text

Veritas' Nazgûl

[View Profile](#) [OMG VERITAS CLICK HEARE!](#)

Re: Biokinesis

Again, could you geeks please give me an acceptable explanation as to HOW you were planning to change the very pigment of your iris into another colour, one that has NEVER been synthesized by your DNA and therefor doesn't exist in your genetic blueprint...in five minutes or less? Unless you plan on destroying and rebuilding every single cell in your iris (in five minutes mind you) with a completely new genetic code? This is all real fascinating stuff in the eyes of a biologist you know...just imagine, breaking down, recycling and resynthesizing billions upon billions of codons of genetic code into something COMPLETELY DIFFERENT (which it is) in a good five minutes. Oh how the laws of physics and genetics have alluded me thus far!

Logged

"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."

~DD

Print

Pages: [1] 2 3

[«](#) [previous](#) [next](#) [»](#)

[The Veritas Society](#) [»Discussion Areas](#) [»Psionics](#) [»Biokinesis](#)

Jump to:

=> [Psionics](#)

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vsociety.net/index.php/topic%2C7333.15.html>

3 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 3 Nov 2013

May NOV Dec

03

2010 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

[*Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Help](#)[Search](#)[Retro](#)[Login](#)[Register](#)

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

November 03, 2013, 08:17:21 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length
Search:

Advanced search

211785 Posts in 15056 Topics by 19075 Members - Latest Member: - Akshearhea

Most online today: 96 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

| |-+ Psionics

|| |-+ Biokinesis 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous next »

Pages: 1 [2] 3 Print

Author Topic: Biokinesis (Read 9591 times)

Bradly

Greenhorn

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 217

Karma: 0

Love is key

View Profile WWW

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #15 on: January 10, 2006, 11:38:49 AM »

I agree with DD, there is almost no way in hell that it could be done (Not impossible, but highly improbable). I'm not saying that people are lying (which they may well be doing) when they say they can change their eye colour, I'm just saying that I don't think it was due to them changing their DNA.

In my opinion, the only way it could be done, is by using psionics or Magick to manipulate the light that is reflected off your iris to give the illusion of different eye colours. Will power is the main force that drives Magick, so even though you were visualising your DNA changing, your will was to change your eye colour. So it doesn't matter what your technique is, if your will is to change your eye colour, it will be done.

I hope I'm making sense, I'm really tired right now.

Good night.

Logged

Darkduck

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1750

Karma: 5

Veritas' Nazgûl

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #16 on: January 10, 2006, 02:57:54 PM »

nods to the poster above him

Y'see, I'm willing to accept a lot when it comes to the metaphysical. Remote viewing? Fine by me. Conjuring up your magickal familiar? Go ahead, don't mind me. Astral travel to realms where magical unicorns converse freely with the sprites of the netherworld of the very very very light beings of hut'chakumalut? Go ahead, though you might wanna lay off the acid next time.

The point is: sure, go metaphysical, I don't care. I firmly believe that science doesn't know everything, and we're really just putting our first steps in areas like Quantum mechanics and Quantum field theory and such.

But science also knows their stuff. And one of those things, is genetics, molecular and cell biology. Thus, when people start talking about metaphysical practices affecting the physical, it gets a little iffy. Effects such as Telekinetics and Remote Viewing have been well documented and researched before; and even if many people don't want to see the results indicating that this is very well possible, it's still there and very real.

But metaphysical claims affecting the physical in such a way that it directly contradicts some of the fundamental laws of physics...they are usually so improbable that they fall under the category of 'ah hell no'. Sure, it'd be possible if we bend the rules of physics into the quantum mechanics in such a way that you can willfully perform some sort of molecular-quantum-tunneling effect on a very large scale, at exactly the right time and space, without having your head collapse into a total vacuum or something...damn. And that's just one theory I can pull out of my as...sleeve; each one more improbable than the other.

But that's just my two cents.

Logged

"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."

~DD

Zankuro

Trasholin Can Fu Master

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 394

Karma: 0

"DD APPROVED! A-OKAYH"

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #17 on: January 10, 2006, 07:55:18 PM »

Yeah, what he said.

And just because I have nothing better to do and haven't posted in three weeks... I think you meant 'eluded' instead of 'alluded' in your second to last post before this, Cap'n FoN. wink

Logged

If your heart is large enough to envelop your adversaries, you can see right through them and avoid their attacks. And once you envelop them, you will be able to guide them along the path indicated to you by heaven and earth.

~Morihei Ueshiba

Lightbringer

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 793

Karma: 0

[Spiritual Warrior](#)

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #18 on: January 10, 2006, 08:11:51 PM »

I really hate to say this DD, but many albinos have red eyes due to lack of pigment in their iris. Basically there's no colour hiding the colour of the blood vessels in their retina so they basically have the red-eye you see on cameras (except less dramatic because there isn't a bright flash to illuminate the blood as much). So if you had the skill to stop your eyes from making pigment, you could have red eyes...but again I have yet to see anyone with an interest in this trivial area of psionics display nearly enough skill to do such a thing.

Amun-Ra: Yes, and the fact that so many people want to do metaphysical things for the cool factor is a serious problem. But that level of immaturity comes with the age demographic this site attracts, which is kind of a blessing since they come here and then get told that metaphysics is about more than parlor tricks. Not all listen, but every group is gonna have it's idiots and natural selection was created to deal with those people.

Logged

The thing that really fascinates me about people is their ability to have no idea what's going on even though it's going on in plain sight all around them and the even more amazing tendency to argue violently when one of these obvious things is presented to them.

Darkduck

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1750

Karma: 5

Veritas' Nazgûl

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #19 on: January 11, 2006, 03:08:41 AM »

Quote from: Lightbringer on January 10, 2006, 08:11:51 PM

...So if you had the skill to stop your eyes from making pigment, you could have red eyes...but again I have yet to see anyone with an interest in this trivial area of psionics display nearly enough skill to do such a thing...

THAT'S THE WHOLE POINT! *smashes head against desk for the millionth time* and HOW would we stop our Irises from building pigment? I said I'm willing to accept a whole lot...as for your example, an albino has a pigment deficiency which prevents his Iris from making melatonin...I know all this. So yeah, go ahead and stop your eyes from making melatonin - changing the very genetic code you were built upon - and fuck your eyes up as well! Guess what the Iris is for, it's there to filter out stray light entering your eye. Woohoo! I just made myself visually challenged! *asplodes* Albinism of the eyes is

NOT a good excuse here; and neither does it make it biokinesis any more possible.

Ah, thanks Zankuro...I always get that word wrong -_-

Logged

"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."

~DD

Forg

The V' Smithy

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 827

Karma: 20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #20 on: January 11, 2006, 06:14:23 AM »

Frankly speaking...none of it has to involve DNA as stated...This all started with nearly the visualization of changing a dna strand, that doesn't mean a single thing except it's nearly the tool to get the intent of the change across. I've said it before and it applies so well here...the technique doesn't matter as long as it works for you. So basically no matter what you may think you are changing, particularly in this case, could be entirely wrong. But there are many other ways around changing the color of your eyes or what-have-you, than changing you dna.

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

Darkduck

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1750

Karma: 5

Veritas' Nazgûl

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #21 on: January 11, 2006, 07:05:02 AM »

Quote from: Forg on January 11, 2006, 06:14:23 AM

Frankly speaking...none of it has to involve DNA as stated...This all started with nearly the visualization of changing a dna strand, that doesn't mean a single thing except it's nearly the tool to get the intent of the change across. I've said it before and it applies so well here...the technique doesn't matter as long as it works for you. So basically no matter what you may think you are changing, particularly in this case, could be entirely wrong. But there are many other ways around changing the color of your eyes or what-have-you, than changing you dna.

Besides lenses, name them. Extracting melatonin? Putting in a new pigment from nowhere? Ah the wonderful problems I foresee in all this...especially the part where to body goes 'OMFG! THAT'S NOT OURS!' and carpet-bombs your pretty new eyecolour.

--

Logged

"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."

~DD

Forg

The V' Smithy

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 827

Karma: 20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #22 on: January 11, 2006, 08:32:59 AM »

forced halucination, projecting telepathic suggestion, other means of fooling yourself.

Quite simple really Wink

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

Darkduck

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1750

Karma: 5

Veritas' Nazgûl

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #23 on: January 11, 2006, 09:04:20 AM »

strangles Forg

Logged

"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."

~DD

Forg

The V' Smithy

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 827

Karma: 20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #24 on: January 11, 2006, 10:23:33 AM »

choking laughter

swallows tongue

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

Lightbringer

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 793

Karma: 0

Spiritual Warrior

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #25 on: January 11, 2006, 02:38:32 PM »

Oh my god, they asploded DD! You bastards!

I agree DD, it's stupid to make your eyes lose all pigment, just pointing out that it is in fact possible to have red eyes. But hey, people who wanna do that are already obviously mentally handicapped, so what's a minor visual handicap? Tongue

Logged

The thing that really fascinates me about people is their ability to have no idea what's going on even though it's going on in plain sight all around them and the even more amazing tendency to argue violently when one of these obvious things is presented to them.

lordofdarknessflame

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 95

Karma: 0

Pyro & Mad Man

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #26 on: January 11, 2006, 06:24:54 PM »

Quote from: Lightbringer on January 11, 2006, 02:38:32 PM

Oh my god, they asploded DD! You bastards!

I agree DD, it's stupid to make your eyes lose all pigment, just pointing out that it is in fact possible to have red eyes. But hey, people who wanna do that are already obviously mentally handicapped, so what's a minor visual handicap? Tongue

Lighbringer it sounds to me that you have a lot of anger in you.

Logged

" There is no spoon. It is not the spoon that is bending, but yourself."

Aos711
Greenhorn
A Veritas Regular
**

Posts: 65
Karma: 0

I'm confused....do u really expect me to know why?

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #27 on: January 11, 2006, 06:33:48 PM »

I know i'm kinda late, but here are some techs that I remember reading about. Hope it helps embarassed

Programming Your Body

This technique in my opinion is the first technique you should learn if your going to master biokinesis. It is quite simple however you must concentrate deeply to perform it. If your starting biokinesis, I'd advise you to meditate before you do this technique so that when your ready, you can fully concentrate. First thing that you should do is think about what you want to program it to do. Then picture you DNA patterns changing, along with every cell in your body. Change your DNA according to what you want to do. If you want to become physically faster, picture your cells in your body moving faster every time you move. Picture your DNA patterns moving faster. If you want to become stronger picture your cells tougher and more sturdy. As your picturing all of this, try to make your body do these things that your picturing. That's basically how you program your body.

Morphing into bio (don't particularly know what that is)

This technique is basically morphing your entire body, physically and mentally. This is one of the more advanced techniques. you can use this technique for stuff such as to overcome fear ,sleepiness, and most of all the way you think. This technique makes you stronger, faster, and makes you do things you didn't think you were capable of because it effects the way you think to where you think anything's possible. First thing you have to do is program your body to make yourself stronger and faster. Change your cells to fix your weaknesses and to make your strengths stronger. Now you have done the easy part. Now for the harder part. To change the way you think. You must power up using ki, produce as much power as you think you can. Now put that energy in every little cell. Distribute that energy evenly. Now try to control that energy. Your mind will react funny because your going to feel as if you've never been stronger, nor faster and feeling like this will make someone in bio overconfident as well. But you wont feel as if something's, impossible, you wont give up as easily, you wont be scared of anything, so

your mind basically will think differently on its own. Do NOT attempt this technique if you are a beginner in biokinesis. I recommend practicing biokinesis at least 2 months more or less, before trying this technique for your first time because you need the experience. The less energy you have when you try this technique, is the harder it is to stay morphed for long. When I'm morphed from using biokinesis I call myself Bio. Which is why this technique is called morphing into bio. Good luck and don't burn your energy out.

Body Enlargement

This technique is one I think is the easiest and hardest technique that I have mastered. The easy thing is you see your body getting bigger in like 18 seconds more or less. However the hard thing about it is you have to try and stay in biokinesis for as long as you want your body to stay the size it is. To do this technique you must have mastered the ability to use biokinesis to program your body. Once you've learned to do that, you must try to program your cells in your body to expand. once you have programmed your cells to expand, tense your muscles tighter. Try to keep in mind what your trying to do. Picture your body getting a half inch bigger every breath you take. Keep your muscles tense and tense them even more until you cant anymore but do this slowly. Feel the ki in your body in every cell that you have. After a while your going to get to the point where you cant tense your muscles anymore. Now look at your body while your muscles are still tense. You should clearly notice your body has gotten bigger. But once you let go of the ki that your cells used to get bigger and once you stop tensing your muscles your body will instantly go back to its normal size and you will feel dramatically weaker. It takes alot of energy to perform this move. And be careful. this move should be taken very seriously because if you use to much energy you can burn yourself out and possibly faint. I recommend that you take this move under the intermediate level. So if your a beginner in biokinesis I don't recommend this move for you but some beginners do accomplish this move. (bare in mind, once your body is bigger, you become slower than you normally are and once you go back to your normal size, it will feel as if your energy's been drained. But you are stronger in this mode)

Logged

Agility is the way you run when an angry dog is behind you. shocked

Roukami

New Member

*

Posts: 8

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #28 on: May 12, 2006, 05:19:19 PM »

Actually DD, genes are responisble for eye color to a large extent. How do you think eye color is passed down through generations? The thing is that eyes dont rebuild their iris

proteins (pigments) very fast, if at all, so if you did managed to completely alter your genetic makeup, it would probably take a while to have an affect on the physical appearance. I believe there are about 4 or 5 genes on 1 or 2 chromosomes that are largely responsible for eye color, and alot more that have a lesser effect.

Logged
Vox Nocti
Frequent poster
Veritas Furniture

Posts: 256
Karma: 0

Frequent poster

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis
« Reply #29 on: May 12, 2006, 06:23:16 PM »
DD's studying Biology, he knows that. (And before you ask, I study Biomedical Sciences)

The point he's trying to make is that it's extremely hard to simultaneously mutate the cells producing the pigment, while keeping the genetic code intact (I.E. not causing missense or nonsense mutations), AND getting the desired result.

Logged
"I'd like to apologize in advance for anything that I may say or do that could be construed as offensive as I slowly go NUTS." (Col. Jack 'O Neill, Stargate sg-1)

Ashrak: "And you are considered...well, a pain in the nikta"

'O Neill: "Neck?"

Teal'c: "No."

Pages: 1 [2] 3 [Print](#)

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

[Jump to:](#)

=> [Psionics](#)

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!
<http://forums.v society.net/index.php/topic%2C7333.30.html>

3 captures

07 Jul 2010 - 03 Nov 2013

Oct NOV Dec
03
2012 2013 2014

About this capture
The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister
Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.
Did you miss your activation email?
November 03, 2013, 07:58:44 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length
Search:

Advanced search

211785 Posts in 15056 Topics by 19075 Members - Latest Member: - Akshearhea
Most online today: 96 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

| |-+ Psionics

|| |-+ Biokinesis 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous next »

Pages: 1 2 [3] Print

Author Topic: Biokinesis (Read 9588 times)

Roukami

New Member

*

Posts: 8

Karma: 0

View Profile

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #30 on: May 13, 2006, 11:03:41 AM »

Very true.

Logged

wokendreams

Regular Member

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 165
Karma: 0

All power is within.

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #31 on: May 13, 2006, 04:33:41 PM »

First I want to say matter is never created or destroyed so how do I do things like this that require either new physical matter or simply impossibly fast molecular change, maybe you change air to make your body bigger? Does the vacuum created explode you?

Second cancer is a problem in DNA, why don't you go cure it? Next, its very easy to change everything aside from physical, its difficult to describe but it amounts to psionic David Blaine. With that said, if you try hard enough, you will pull a David Blaine which accounts for 90% of incredible feats with no scientific explanation. Biokinesis refusal to cure cancer which would really be no harder than ... changing DNA. I would like to add that to my understanding, real people who cure cancer do it without changing DNA. They let the universe work, all they do is guide it down another road. And that is picnics, no one changes such trivial things like atoms or DNA, its like arguing with the universe. But for those of you who wish to continue to David Blaine, have fun but try not to ruin our reputation or encourage someone to get a mental hernia.

« Last Edit: May 13, 2006, 06:44:31 PM by -}Star{- » Logged

Google will show your posts. Carefull.

Vox Nocti

Frequent poster

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 256
Karma: 0

Frequent poster

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #32 on: May 13, 2006, 06:58:38 PM »

First of all, TECHNICALLY, matter is created and destroyed continuously (Virtual particle pairs, see Quantum Mechanics:P), but that's a lil' bit of topic ^_^

Second: Use paraphrasing and punctuation...PLEASE Angry

Third, now on topic: As far as I know, David Blaine is an illusionist. Yes, he does have some control over his body most people don't have (the levitation vid I saw about him just looked painful Angry), but that doesn't make him incredible.

Also, curing cancer is a LOT harder than changing DNA, believe it or not. You would need to:

- a) get rid of the primary tumor cells (for starters, this needs to be done by, for example, creating specific receptors on the so-called T-cells of the immune system)
- b) try to catch every metastases cell in your blood and lymph system
- c) reprogram (switching of a LOT of genes) or kill those metastases cells (also via T-cells)

I have no explanation for spontaneous healings from cancer, I admit, but I CAN tell you it will be very improbable, if not impossible, to do with BioPK.

(Oh, and I'm assuming that you believe in David Blaine and healing without the use of BioPK (and don't believe in BioPK). I might be wrong though, since your post seems to be a bit ambiguous)

Btw, just thought up a nifty, if somewhat far-fetched theory on biokinetically changing DNA:

It's known that X-rays cause mutations in DNA. Biokinesis could work via directed radiation on specific nucleotides, changing them in a specific 'isotope' (they're known to exist, just forgot their names), which will at cell division effectively cause a mutation in a gene.

Just a thought ^_^ It sounds improbable, but hey, BioPK IS improbable Smiley
Logged

"I'd like to apologize in advance for anything that I may say or do that could be construed as offensive as I slowly go NUTS." (Col. Jack 'O Neill, Stargate sg-1)

Ashrak: "And you are considered...well, a pain in the nikta"

'O Neill: "Neck?"

Teal'c: "No."

wokendreams

Regular Member

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 165

Karma: 0

All power is within.

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #33 on: May 13, 2006, 08:01:31 PM »

My reference to David Blaine was meant to state the illuotional beliefs that came to mind while reading this topic. Also I was taught that matter was never created or destroyed and that quantum mechanics is only one possible theoe of the universe. String theory contradicts it. Basically we don't know but practicality and common sense says that we still have to follow basic rules of physics, in other words there has to be a reason to levitate or move an object.

While your theoe does evoke thought i doubt a human could get to a frequency such as x ray. Light would be hard enough but something equal to x ray ... honestly you'd probably either have to kill yourself for the energy or draw in a city block or two first (great control would be required in this). This is all from a pk prospective so if you mean to use something other then your mind and body who knows?

My comment on curring cancer was meant to make people think that if people are really doing things like pk why are they not hard at work on the cure? I would be. Kinna trying to through you a bone, oh well.

English is not my best subject.

Logged

Google will show your posts. Carefull.

kobok

Veritas Council

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 4841

Karma: 157

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #34 on: May 13, 2006, 08:19:50 PM »

Quote from: Vox Nocti on May 13, 2006, 06:58:38 PM

Also, curing cancer is a LOT harder than changing DNA, believe it or not. You would need to:

a) get rid of the primary tumor cells (for starters, this needs to be done by, for example,

creating specific receptors on the so-called T-cells of the immune system)
b) try to catch every metastases cell in your blood and lymph system
c) reprogram (switching of a LOT of genes) or kill those metastases cells (also via T-cells)

I have no explanation for spontaneous healings from cancer, I admit, but I CAN tell you it will be very improbable, if not impossible, to do with BioPK.

Your analysis of the difficulty is incorrect. When I move a book with kinesis I don't need to know the positioning of every molecule. When I cure the flu, I don't need to know which cells the virus has infected, seek them out one-by-one, identify the viral portion, and destroy it. Kinesis in general doesn't work like that, and healing with kinesis doesn't work like that.

The common principle of kinetic acts is future selection. This is a process in which a desired future state is chosen and made to occur by application of psi. The actualization of this future state occurs at the point in time of the desired state, and the universe then fills in the necessary steps to reach that chosen future state. Note that the key point here is that the psion does not specify the intervening details, but the details are formed automatically such that they lead to the chosen future state.

Think of this like grabbing one corner of a sheet and pulling on it. The rest of the sheet will rearrange itself to remain connected to the portion you are pulling on, and you do not need to pick up each part of the sheet and put it in position to make a bed.

Quote from: wokendreams on May 13, 2006, 08:01:31 PM

Also I was taught that matter was never created or destroyed and that quantum mechanics is only one possible theroe of the universe. String theory contradicts it.

Vox was correct, matter and energy are regularly created at the small scales. We can experimentally measure the consequences of this (see the Casimir effect). String theory does not contradict this nor does it contradict quantum mechanics, but instead, it extends quantum mechanics. (But, even so, string theory is still a fairly questionable theory with no experimental foundation.)

Quote from: wokendreams on May 13, 2006, 08:01:31 PM

Basically we don't know but practicality and common sense says that we still have to follow basic rules of physics, in other words there has to be a reason to levitate or move an object.

"There has to be a reason" does not imply "the reason must be explainable by known physics". You have invoked a fallacy of assuming everything about the universe's operation is known and contained in known physics, which I assure you, is incorrect.

Quote from: wokendreams on May 13, 2006, 08:01:31 PM

My comment on curring cancer was meant to make people think that if people are really

doing things like pk why are they not hard at work on the cure? I would be.

Because this would not be a cure that could be distributed, but instead would be a treatment that would have to be performed. And there are ALREADY people all over the world who treat cancer through metaphysical means. Not everyone who attempts treatment of this type succeeds, but more people survive cancer after this type of treatment than those who do not seek it.

Logged

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

AtreideSardaukar

Greenhorn

Settling In

*

Posts: 19

Karma: 0

Wannabe

View Profile WWW

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #35 on: May 13, 2006, 11:09:02 PM »

So, then, by what you're saying kobok, I could smoke cigarettes all I wanted and once I could use this technique successfully, I could rid myself of all the tar in my lungs?

Logged

"This is the law:

There is no possible victory in defense,
The sword is more important than the shield,
And skill is more important than either,
The final weapon is the brain.

All else is supplemental."

- John Steinbeck

Bradly

Greenhorn

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 217

Karma: 0

Love is key

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #36 on: May 14, 2006, 01:46:15 AM »

You wouldn't need to if you didn't smoke in the first place.

Logged

Vox Nocti

Frequent poster

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 256

Karma: 0

Frequent poster

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #37 on: May 14, 2006, 10:12:04 AM »

Quote from: kobok on May 13, 2006, 08:19:50 PM

Quote from: Vox Nocti on May 13, 2006, 06:58:38 PM

Also, curing cancer is a LOT harder than changing DNA, believe it or not. You would need to:

- a) get rid of the primary tumor cells (for starters, this needs to be done by, for example, creating specific receptors on the so-called T-cells of the immune system)
- b) try to catch every metastases cell in your blood and lymph system
- c) reprogram (switching of a LOT of genes) or kill those metastases cells (also via T-cells)

I have no explanation for spontaneous healings from cancer, I admit, but I CAN tell you it will be very improbable, if not impossible, to do with BioPK.

Your analysis of the difficulty is incorrect. When I move a book with kinesis I don't need to know the positioning of every molecule. When I cure the flu, I don't need to know which cells the virus has infected, seek them out one-by-one, identify the viral portion, and destroy it. Kinesis in general doesn't work like that, and healing with kinesis doesn't work like that.

The common principle of kinetic acts is future selection. This is a process in which a desired future state is chosen and made to occur by application of psi. The actualization of this future state occurs at the point in time of the desired state, and the universe then fills in the necessary steps to reach that chosen future state. Note that

the key point here is that the psion does not specify the intervening details, but the details are formed automatically such that they lead to the chosen future state.

Although that's true, the point I was trying to make (It was 4 AM at that moment, so bear with me), is that, now formulated in your future selection theory, the chances of what I described actually happening will be a lot more improbable than 'just' mutating some cells in your eyes. I am assuming though that future selection works on a basis of manipulating chances, and as such, the probability of a 'future' in which you cure cancer is a lot smaller than that in which you change the color of your eyes.

I hope you understand what I'm trying to say ^_^

Logged

"I'd like to apologize in advance for anything that I may say or do that could be construed as offensive as I slowly go NUTS." (Col. Jack 'O Neill, Stargate sg-1)

Ashrak: "And you are considered...well, a pain in the nikta"

'O Neill: "Neck?"

Teal'c: "No."

kobok

Veritas Council

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 4841

Karma: 157

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Biokinesis

« Reply #38 on: May 14, 2006, 01:58:03 PM »

Quote from: Vox Nocti on May 14, 2006, 10:12:04 AM

Although that's true, the point I was trying to make (It was 4 AM at that moment, so bear with me), is that, now formulated in your future selection theory, the chances of what I described actually happening will be a lot more improbable than 'just' mutating some cells in your eyes. I am assuming though that future selection works on a basis of manipulating chances, and as such, the probability of a 'future' in which you cure cancer is a lot smaller than that in which you change the color of your eyes.

Well first, a few examples from everyday life would show that the percentage of people with cancer who are cured is much higher than the percentage of people whose eye color changes spontaneously. So apparently the probabilities favor there being more

pathways for cancer being cured, whatever the theoretical basis.

But secondly, the probability of something happening does not seem to linearly translate into a measure of the difficulty of it. For example, the probability of a book or some other physical object spontaneously sliding is so astronomically infinitesimal as to be negligible, yet this can be done with psi. It's important to note that the future state is not selected from among the set of probable states, but is instead, selected on the conceptual domain where a book sliding and being cured from cancer seem to be close to the same magnitude of shift.

Logged

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

Pages: 1 2 [3] Print

<http://forums.v society.net/index.php?topic=4857.0>

22 captures

4 Aug 2007 - 26 Aug 2019

Oct JUN Aug

26

2016 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

Help

Search

Calendar

Login

Register

The Veritas Society »Academic Areas »Articles »Psi and Mental Abilities »Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

« previous next »

Print

Pages: [1] 2 3

Author Topic: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi (Read 35366 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

November 09, 2004, 11:38:57 AMRead 35366 times

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Frequently Asked Questions (FAQ) about Psi

by kobok

1, Introductory Questions About Psi:

1.1, What is psi?

1.2, Am I able to do psi?

1.3, How do I learn psi?

2, Questions About the Nature of Psi:

2.1, Why are there so many different descriptions about psi?

2.2, Is psi due to electromagnetism?

2.3, Is psi performed by the brain?

2.4, Can psi energy be created or destroyed?

2.5, What does the soul have to do with psi?

2.6, If I visualize or expect something to happen, does that mean it will?

3, Questions Relating Psi to Other Things:

3.1, What is the relationship between psi, magick, and chi?

3.2, Can I be a Christian and do psi?

3.3, What does psi have to do with spirituality?

4, Questions about the practice of psi:

4.1, Why can't I get it to work?

4.2, How do I do aerokinesis, biokinesis, cryokinesis, electrokinesis, geokinesis, hydrokinesis, lunakinesis, pyrokinesis, terrakinesis, or *kinesis?

4.3, What is the solution to telepathic or empathic overload?

1, Introductory Questions About Psi:

1.1, What is psi?

In summary, psi is the art of causing change and sensing things by direct exertion of

mental focus. There is also a great philosophical and spiritual depth to psi, which shapes the pursuit of psi into a lifelong path of self-betterment.

Psi includes all abilities that have been encapsulated under psychic abilities, including terms such as telepathy, ESP, clairvoyance, precognizance, psychokinesis, and remote viewing. Most paradigms dealing with psi include an emphasis on manipulation and awareness of psi energy.

1.2, Am I able to do psi?

An often recited slogan is that "everyone is psychic". There is a great deal of truth to that in that every human seems to possess the potential to perform psi. However, psi is a path which requires developing much focus, dedication, and self-awareness. Not everyone begins the path of psi with these attributes, but everyone who continues to develop must develop these in order to grow in skill.

1.3, How do I learn psi?

The first thing any beginner interested in psi should do is practice meditation. In particular, those interested in the path of psi should perform focal meditation, which can consist of any meditation exercise in which the goal is to focus exclusively on a single thing for a long period of time (at least 30-60 minutes). The skills developed in focal meditation are essential to beginning serious work in psi. For more details on focal meditation, see this article.

After you have begun meditation, you should take it upon yourself to read as many of these articles on psi as you can, to get a solid background. The forums can also be a wealth of information, as you can search for old threads on topics that interest you, or if there are no old threads on the topic, create a new thread to ask your question.

There are also extended courses on psi which are periodically offered at Veritas, which require you to fill out an application form and require a serious time commitment. Until the next course offering, or if you are not interested in courses, I encourage you to practice psi as much as you can using the articles and forums as a resource.

You should keep in mind that psi is not an easy solution to anything. It is a lengthy undertaking requiring much work, but it is a beautiful and irreplaceable thing, and it will change your life and your view of the world as you progress.

2, Questions About the Nature of Psi:

2.1, Why are there so many different descriptions about psi?

There are many different descriptions about psi because there are many ways to get psi to work. There are a large number of "effective models" of psi which work perfectly well, even though they are not fundamental to the way psi works. This is a natural result of the way psi functions.

Results in psi are usually considered to be related to a deep expectation or fundamental belief of success. These effective models work because they trigger these deep expectations of success. Different effective models often arise in different cultures, because there is different symbolism which is believed in and used to obtain the expectation of success.

2.2, Is psi due to electromagnetism?

The scientific evidence says no. For more detail, see this article.

2.3, Is psi performed by the brain?

Intents in psi are frequently organized and formulated by the brain, but the evidence indicates that psi itself is not performed by the brain. For more detail, see this article.

2.4, Can psi energy be created or destroyed?

The laws of quantum field theory tell us that energy can and DOES get created and destroyed all the time, but that it does so at such an equally matched rate that the end result is no net change. This means that in small areas and for small times, energy does get created and destroyed noticeably, and the effects of this are measureable.

The only thing keeping the conservation of energy balanced on the everyday macroscopic scale is probability. So long as the probabilities of creation and destruction are equal, there will not be any net creation or destruction. But one reasonable interpretation of abilities like micropsychokinesis might be that we possess the ability to manipulate probabilities. So there's no fundamental reason to think that psi is restricted to obeying the conservation of energy.

Many people find it conceptually easier to "gather" psi energy, rather than to simply generate it, but it also seems to work to generate energy.

2.5, What does the soul have to do with psi?

The soul can be defined as the part of the self which performs psi. This part is sometimes referred to as will, but it means more than conscious will. This part is sometimes referred to as self-awareness, but it means more than conscious

self-awareness. There is a deeper underlying level of the self beyond the brain which seems to be responsible for the actual performance of psi, and the term "soul" is often used to refer to this part of the self.

The term "mind" is usually used in an abstract sense to refer to the totality of the human brain and soul, consciousness, unconsciousness, and the complete self-awareness. So the mind includes the brain, which can be used to formulate and organize the intent of what one is doing, and the soul, which is used to actually perform the abilities.

2.6, If I visualize or expect something to happen, does that mean it will?

Expectation alone will not result in psi, belief alone will not result in psi, wanting something will not result in psi, willing something will not result in psi, and visualizing something will not result in psi. There is more to it than any of these actions alone can account for.

Performing an action with psi can be considered the synthesis of a well formed intent, the energy to make the intent happen, and a third step of deep expectation in the soul which actualizes the event and makes it occur. Understanding what these three components mean at an experiential level comes as you practice psi.

3, Questions Relating Psi to Other Things:

3.1, What is the relationship between psi, magick, and chi?

See this article comparing these three arts.

3.2, Can I be a Christian and do psi?

Yes. I am. I have made my peace with God, and I find that psi strengthens my personal relationship with God. It is up to you to see if this path also fits you. Here are some verses you may find inspirational:

"Truly, truly, I say to you, he who believes in me will also do the works that I do; and greater works than these will he do, because I go to the Father." --John 14:12

"And Jesus answered them, 'Truly, I say to you, if you have faith and never doubt, you will not only do what has been done to the fig tree, but even if you say to this mountain, "Be taken up and cast into the sea," it will be done.'" --Matthew 21:21

"You will know them by their fruits. Are grapes gathered from thorns, or figs from thistles? So, every sound tree bears good fruit, but the bad tree bears evil fruit. A sound tree cannot bear evil fruit, nor can a bad tree bear good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. Thus you will know them by their

fruits." --Matthew 7:16-20

"Lord, how does he who sees the vision see it, through the soul or through the spirit [breath]? The Savior answered and said, He does not see through the soul nor through the spirit [breath], but the mind that is between the two" --Mary 5:10-11

"Now there are varieties of gifts, but the same Spirit; and there are varieties of service, but the same Lord; and there are varieties of working, but it is the same God who inspires them all in every one. To each is given the manifestation of the Spirit for the common good. To one is given through the Spirit the utterance of wisdom, and to another the utterance of knowledge according to the same Spirit, to another faith by the same Spirit, to another gifts of healing by the one Spirit, to another the working of miracles, to another prophecy, to another the ability to distinguish between spirits, to another various kinds of tongues, to another the interpretation of tongues." --I Corinthians 12:4-11

3.3, What does psi have to do with spirituality?

Spirituality is central to much of psi. Psi is a path involving using control over the self to exert control over reality, and of using awareness of the self to gain awareness about reality. These abilities are ultimately obtained by closer intimacy and awareness with ones own soul and spiritual nature.

4, Questions about the practice of psi:

4.1, Why can't I get it to work?

There are a variety of reasons why one might have difficulty.

The first thing you should examine is whether or not you are obtaining good focus. Controlling psi requires a focused mind, and this is gained by practicing focal meditation.

If you are trying to make a change with psi, the second thing you should examine is whether or not you truly expect it to work in the core of your being. If you do not, it will not work. You need to learn how to reach in and change the very nature of your inner expectations.

If you are trying to sense something with psi, the second thing you should examine is whether the information is coming from your brain or from your soul. Information coming from your brain is often called "analytical overlay", and is often little more than imagination. An important skill in the sensing arts is learning from experience how to distinguish input given by the brain from input that comes deeper from the soul. This requires practice.

And, in summary, you may simply need more practice. Psi is not an easy solution; it requires extensive dedication and practice.

4.2, How do I do aerokinesis, biokinesis, cryokinesis, electrokinesis, geokinesis, hydrokinesis, lunakinesis, pyrokinesis, terrakinesis, or *kinesis?

Let's say you were trying to pick up a bunch of stuff with your hands and move it to another location. Would you list the techniques as:

1. Picking up a shoe
2. Picking up a box
3. Picking up a book
4. Picking up a rock
5. Picking up a chair

Obviously this system of classification has no intrinsic meaning to the method of "picking something up". Likewise, for psychokinesis, the target of the psychokinesis has no necessary bearing on the technique used. There is only one psychokinesis, and there are two ways to do it. One is a direct form of psychokinesis, where something is directly changed. The second is an indirect form of psychokinesis, where a future is brought about without specifying the manner in which it happens. (And the lines even blur between these two.) All of the abilities listed in the question are simply that. If you feel that you are able to do one, but not another, then that is simply a psychological restraint that is holding you back.

For detail about how to perform kinesis, read the following article.

4.3, What is the solution to telepathic or empathic overload?

Meditation is the often overlooked cure for overload. People being overloaded by telepathy and empathy are like a floating leaf being overloaded by the wind which directs its path. But if you are well focused and well centered within yourself, then you will direct yourself rather than being directed externally, even while maintaining the capabilities of empathy and telepathy.

A person with a psi shield is isolated from connection with others, and even the untrained can often sense something "detached" or "isolated" about the shielded person, and it makes them uncomfortable around the shielded person. In addition, upon the failure of the shield, a person who focuses on shielding is left with only a fragile inside. In comparison, a person well-focused by meditation has a certain charismatic presence around others, and an inner strength which can be used to face and work with the sensory input at will, rather than hide from it.

« Last Edit: January 29, 2007, 03:35:48 PM by kobok »

Logged
Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

November 22, 2005, 11:34:32 AMReply #1

Fou Lu

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

75

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

All of the links to the articles are broken. Are the articles still there? Could you update the links if they are?

Logged

November 22, 2005, 12:09:33 PMReply #2

ChezNips

Teacher Emeritus

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Teacher

1722

Karma:

7

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

I went thru the article and found 3 broken links which I corrected. All the others worked. If you have any more problems, feel free to let us know.

Logged

some days you're the bug, some days you're the windshield.

November 22, 2005, 03:24:56 PMReply #3

Fou Lu

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

75

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Thanks. I should have checked them all before saying they didn't work...

Logged

August 16, 2006, 06:09:12 AMReply #4

solstice

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Dreamwalker

2114

Karma:

-7

Personal Text

"Receive and transmit..."

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

3.2

I Corinthians 13:

...Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.

5: And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord.

6: And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all.

7: But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8: For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

9: To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

10: To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11: But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

Logged

Tell all the Truth but tell it slant: Success in Circuit lies. Too bright for our infirm Delight. The Truth's superb surprise. As Lightning to the Children eased, with explanation kind. The Truth must dazzle gradually, or every man be blind.

Tefeari: The Giant Impact Hypothesis is a theory

August 16, 2006, 09:47:09 AMReply #5

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Yeah for quoting out of context.

Those GIFTS are abilities granted by GOD through the Holy Spirit to whomever God desires to give them (typically people who've devoted themselves to God in a way that is pleasing to God (not by magical rituals), ie by the path God set out rather than a person's own path that they think will lead them to God). Magic can achieve similar, if not exactly the same, results but the difference is that you have to work to achieve the results in magic/psionic/qigong whereas if a god gives you the ability, you don't have to work at it.

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 16, 2006, 12:07:25 PMReply #6

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

nod Exactly. In fact, that direct quote that you gave, most Christians believe that those gifts died a long time ago. Paul said that the gift of tongues and prophecy would not last, and then when the time for them was over, both would die simultaneously. I believe that happened a long time ago, and that the gift of tongues was really only needed to witness and show nonbelievers who were restricted by a language barrier.

The gift of tongues hadn't been seen for hundreds of years until a new denomination arose during the recent years. I don't see how God would have the gift on "hold" for a great many years and then just revive it. Most believe that the gift of prophecy and the

gift of tongues have died hundreds of years ago, just as Paul said.

If any of this information is incorrect, could you please correct me with the reference from where you got the information?

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

August 16, 2006, 11:40:31 PM Reply #7

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 16, 2006, 09:47:09 AM

Magic can achieve similar, if not exactly the same, results but the difference is that you have to work to achieve the results in magic/psionic/qigong whereas if a god gives you the ability, you don't have to work at it.

I think you're greatly mistaken, and I reference as evidence the story of Peter walking on water as told in Matthew 14:22-31. The ability worked for Peter only as long as his expectation held.

Quote from: Hech

Most believe that the gift of prophecy and the gift of tongues have died hundreds of years ago, just as Paul said.

Many modern Christians believe that the "age of miracles" is over, but it seems that this is just because the "faith" which would have permitted this is quite rare. In other words, they think there are no more gifts of the spirit because they don't have what it takes to operate theirs. The gift of prophecy is still prominent in the world.

The verse that inspires the belief you spoke of is 1 Corinthians 13:8. If you read the surrounding context, you can see that Paul is not predicting the demise of the gift of prophecy. Paul is comparing the value of love to the other spiritual gifts, and saying that prophecy is a gift that is exercised only for moments at a time, while love is a spiritual character which can last forever. He then concludes by saying that love is

even greater than faith.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 17, 2006, 07:32:31 AMReply #8

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kobok on August 16, 2006, 11:40:31 PM

The ability worked for Peter only as long as his expectation held.

No, the ability worked for Peter only as long as he was trusting in the Lord, faithful that he would carry him through. Are you saying that this was simply an act of kinesis based on expectation rather than a miracle based on the faith of God's disciple?

Quote from: kobok on August 16, 2006, 11:40:31 PM

Many modern Christians believe that the "age of miracles" is over, but it seems that this is just because the "faith" which would have permitted this is quite rare.

Many modern Christians believe that the age of miracles is NOT over, and if you take a look in Africa, you can see miracles are almost a common occurrence (prayer > healing). Even in respect to the USA, though the circumstances as well as the faith may not permit, miracles happen in my life all the time. I suppose you could pass that off as "faith" of prayer = spell of magick, but that's where my faith in God and His Word come in. I know that there is a difference.

Quote from: kobok on August 16, 2006, 11:40:31 PM

The verse that inspires the belief you spoke of is 1 Corinthians 13:8. If you read the surrounding context, you can see that Paul is not predicting the demise of the gift of prophecy. Paul is comparing the value of love to the other spiritual gifts, and saying that prophecy is a gift that is exercised only for moments at a time, while love is a spiritual character which can last forever.

Well first, let me address the fact that spiritual gifts are Spirit-given abilities to edify other

believers to the glory of God. These are gifts, and no man can fake or produce one. If you read 1 Corinthians 12:8-11 you will see that it says:

Quote from: 1 Corinthians 12:8-11

To one there is given through the Spirit the message of wisdom, to another the message of knowledge by means of the same Spirit, to another faith by the same Spirit, to another gifts of healing by that one Spirit, to another miraculous powers, to another prophecy, to another distinguishing between spirits, to another speaking in different kinds of tongues, and to still another the interpretation of tongues. All these are the work of one and the same Spirit, and he gives them to each one, just as he determines.

You see, not only does the Spirit determine who receives these gifts, but the verse implies that each person will only have one of the spiritual gifts. Either way, as you see, these things are "gifts"; not to be confused with excersised ability through magick/psi or some sort of satanic worship.

Spiritual gifts are for edification, and that is seen in Ephesians 4:12. I'm assuming you have bible gateway up already (great site), so you can search there.

Also, I do believe that in I Corinthians, God and Paul are saying that three gifts will cease: prophecy, tongues, and knowledge. The gift of prophecy and the gift of knowledge have unquestionably ceased since the end of the apostolic age and the completion of the New Testament. The divine revelation was given during the foundational work of the apostles and prophets; when these men died, so did their gifts. Logically tongues has ceased as well, since all three are interlocked with association in the verse.

In fact, it wasn't until the end of the 19th century that somebody claimed to speak in tongues, about 18 hundred years after the apostles. If tongues historically ceased, that includes prophecy and knowledge. Obviously I practice energetic principles and do not believe that precognition and such are impossible, but spiritual gifts and skill must not be confused.

Also, if you look in Deuteronomy, you'll see a verse that says:

Quote from: Deuteronomy

Let no one be found among you who sacrifices his son or daughter in the fire, who practices divination or sorcery, interprets omens, engages in witchcraft, or casts spells, or who is a medium or spiritist or who consults the dead. Anyone who does these things is detestable to the LORD...

In many other places of the bible, divination and witchcraft are grouped with murder and sexual sins, things detestable to the Lord.

I've posted a large enough post, my workout partner is here and my timing strategies have to be on the dot, so I have to go now with that abrupt ending.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

August 17, 2006, 10:17:53 AM Reply #9

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: Kobok

I think you're greatly mistaken, and I reference as evidence the story of Peter walking on water as told in Matthew 14:22-31. The ability worked for Peter only as long as his expectation held.

Correction: The ability worked only as long as he held faith that his Lord could allow him to perform it. Subtle but important difference.

Quote from: Matthew14

27 But Jesus immediately said to them: "Take courage! It is I. Don't be afraid." 28 "Lord, if it's you," Peter replied, "tell me to come to you on the water." 29 "Come," he said. Then Peter got down out of the boat, walked on the water and came toward Jesus. 30 But when he saw the wind, he was afraid and, beginning to sink, cried out, "Lord, save me!" 31 Immediately Jesus reached out his hand and caught him. "You of little faith," he said, "why did you doubt?"

It easily seems that Jesus could be talking about Peter believing merely in the ability to walk on the water, but if this were so then why did Peter have to tell Jesus to tell him to come out on the water? His doubt, when he saw the wind, probably wasn't in his own ability to walk on the water, because he almost certainly believed that he had no ability of his own to do so, but his doubt was probably in the ability of his Lord to save him even in the face of the strong wind, ie he had enough faith to believe that Jesus could enable him to walk on the water, but not enough faith that Jesus could enable him to stand up against the high turbulence.

Quote from: Matthew8

24 Without warning, a furious storm came up on the lake, so that the waves swept over the boat. But Jesus was sleeping. 25 The disciples went and woke him, saying, "Lord, save us! We're going to drown!" 26 He replied, "You of little faith, why are you so

afraid?"

As is seen here, the disciples, of which Peter is one, didn't trust that Jesus could save them because they didn't know how much power he had and they probably thought there were limits to what he could do. Thus, it only stands to reason that when Peter believed Jesus could enable Peter to walk on the water Peter still wouldn't have faith that Jesus could protect him from even the stormy winds. This lack of faith, based on a lack of understanding, is evident throughout all four gospels even past the point of Jesus' death, and only when the disciples saw Jesus was resurrected did they begin to believe that he had "all authority in Heaven and on Earth".

I'll reference the Holy Spirit coming upon the apostles "in power" from Acts chapter 1 and 2

1:4 On one occasion, while he [Jesus] was eating with them, he gave them this command: "Do not leave Jerusalem, but wait for the gift my Father promised, which you have heard me speak about. 5 For John baptized with water, but in a few days you will be baptized with the Holy Spirit."

... 8 "But you will receive power when the Holy Spirit comes on you; and you will be my witnesses in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria, and to the ends of the earth."

... 2:1 When the day of Pentecost came, they were all together in one place. 2 Suddenly a sound like the blowing of a violent wind came from heaven and filled the whole house where they were sitting. 3 They saw what seemed to be tongues of fire that separated and came to rest on each of them. 4 All of them were filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak in other tongues as the Spirit enabled them.

... 14 Then Peter stood up with the Eleven, raised his voice and addressed the crowd: "Fellow Jews and all of you who live in Jerusalem, let me explain this to you; listen carefully to what I say. 15 These men are not drunk, as you suppose. It's only nine in the morning! 16 No, this is what was spoken by the prophet Joel: 17 "'In the last days, God says, I will pour out my Spirit on all people. Your sons and daughters will prophesy, your young men will see visions, your old men will dream dreams. 18 Even on my servants, both men and women, I will pour out my Spirit in those days, and they will prophesy. 19 I will show wonders in the heaven above and signs on the earth below, blood and fire and billows of smoke. 20 The sun will be turned to darkness and the moon to blood before the coming of the great and glorious day of the Lord. 21 And everyone who calls on the name of the Lord will be saved.'" 22 "Men of Israel, listen to this: Jesus of Nazareth was a man accredited by God to you by miracles, wonders and signs, which God did among you through him, as you yourselves know. 23 This man was handed over to you by God's set purpose and foreknowledge; and you, with the help of wicked men, put him to death by nailing him to the cross. 24 But God raised him from the dead, freeing him from the agony of death, because it was impossible for death to keep its hold on him.

The emphasis is that God is the one working the miracles through people, because He has decided to do so, and people know that God promises this to them when God puts His Holy Spirit upon them. I just went through all 93 references in the NIV translation for the "holy spirit" and if you read through those references too, you'll know beyond doubt

that it is not faith in your expectation for the outcome to work, but faith that God will work the miracle for you that is the faith which enabled Peter to walk on the water, and which is supposed to enable the moving of mountains.

However, I also am Christian and do qi gong and magic, though not for any glory or power but simply from curiosity and boredom, and God has not had any real problem with this in my life, so it's not that I'm disputing the idea that a person can be christian and still do psionics, but that trying to use the Holy Spirit or the gifts of God as examples of psi is way off. :)

Regarding 1 Corinthians 3:8, which is indeed where the idea that miracles no longer work today comes from, in my (potentially wrong) viewpoint that passage is much too vague to be of any use in saying what would happen, when, why, or for how long (if always or for a temporary duration).

Quote

KJV 13:8 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. Now, the faileth for charity is Strongs Number 1601, which means "to drop away; specifically, be driven out of one's course", whereas the failing of prophecies and vanishing of knowledge is Strongs Number 2673, which means "rendering entirely idle", and the ceasing of tongues is Strongs Number 3973, which means "pause" or "stop" ie "restrain, quit, desist, come to an end".

The passage seems to vague to me, like it's referencing something not specifically mentioned, as kobok mentioned it may be the comparison to enduring love as opposed to abilities which are only temporarily needed in each christian's life until they reach that perfect enduring love. But this is guesswork, as is any interpretation of this verse.

Hech: Did you just say that you believe those gifts all disappeared, then stated that they still continue in Africa and even to a lesser degree in America, and then say again that they don't happen anymore?

Quote from: Hech

Paul said that the gift of tongues and prophecy would not last... I believe that happened a long time ago

Quote from: Hech

and if you take a look in Africa, you can see miracles are almost a common occurrence (prayer > healing). Even in respect to the USA, though the circumstances as well as the faith may not permit, miracles happen in my life all the time

Quote from: Hech

The gift of prophecy and the gift of knowledge have unquestionably ceased since the end of the apostolic age and the completion of the New Testament.

Further, I disagree that the gifts of knowledge and prophecy have ceased, as God teaches me directly things which I would otherwise know nothing about and then proves this teaching through experiences and other sources of knowledge, and also God has

told me to deliver quite a number of messages up until recently (prophecy in greek meant delivering a message on behalf of someone else).

As well, from my own personal studies and readings I've heard many accounts of all sorts of miracles still happening today, all over the world, so not only I but much of the world believes that God is still active :).

And lastly, in Deuteronomy, the "witchcraft" from the version you seem to be using is Strong's Number 6049 which is the very same word used to describe God "bringing forth" clouds in Genesis 9:14 "And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:." so it more likely has to do with manipulation of the worldly environment than anything as vague as "witchcraft". The "divination" has to do with determining by casting lots, and is probably best understood in the same context as when the one king of Israel sent messengers to enquire of the "God of Ekron" and Jehovah got pissed off because "His people" were ignoring Him. 2Ki 1:2 And Ahaziah fell through the lattice in his upper chamber which was in Samaria, and became ill . So he sent messengers and said to them, "Go, inquire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron, whether I will recover from this sickness." 3 But the angel of the LORD said to Elijah the Tishbite , "Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria and say to them, 'Is it because there is no God in Israel that you are going to inquire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron?'

~kakkarot

« Last Edit: August 17, 2006, 11:04:18 AM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 17, 2006, 11:55:51 AMReply #10

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

I agree with everything that you said in the first part of your post.

The middle of your post, which spoke of knowledge and prophecy and tongues, is something I'm not completely sure of. I know a great many Christians, good ones, that believe these things are over, and I know of a great many Christians, good ones, that believe these things are not over. Some of the greatest scholars and theologians say that this is a topic that can go either way.

The last part of your post asked if I contradicted myself. No, I didn't. There is a difference between spiritual gifts and miracles. I am undecided, as I said, about the aforementioned spiritual gifts. I'm leaning towards the "non-existent" side of things, but now, because of your post, it has got me thinking again. All in all, I'm not sure.

However, whether divine works of God in the form of miracles still happen I have made up my mind about, and I see that God is still quite active :) I believe that all Christians should believe in a God that is actively involved in our lives. The reference to Africa involved supernatural healings, this does not correlate with the aforementioned spiritual gifts.

In fact, I believe that God may still give a person some sort of "divine revelation" that would seem like a spiritual gift of knowledge or prophecy, but a gift implies that it is given by the Spirit to be used for edification. However, I'm talking about a one-time miracle of God in which the person is used as an instrument, rather than a continual gift that God has given.

Like I said, I'm still a bit confused about the whole gift thing :wink: I will say, however, that I did not contradict myself and that while I'm unsure about the three spiritual gifts that we've been talking about, I have absolutely no doubt that God still performs miracles and that He is faithful to those who have faith in Him, those who love and serve Him.

Lastly, you finally ended your post by addressing the mentioning of witchcraft and such. I believe that direct worship or use of Satanic things, some of which I've experienced first hand, are definitely wrong. However, I didn't have a chance to finish my post, as I said, and had I had that chance, I would have mentioned the things that you did right there.

All in all, I agree with everything that you said in your post except for the three spiritual gifts, with which, as I said, I'm unsure about at this point in time. The point of my post, as was yours, to really say how that verse was taken completely out of context and that there is a distinct difference between God given spiritual gifts and self-achieved ability. Like you, I practice the energetic arts (mainly psionics and some magick).

It's nice to hear from another lover of God, an active and obedient self-proclaimed Christian :) I hope I was coherent this time around, sometimes people take the things that I say completely the wrong way, some of which I suppose is the fault of sender (me). I'm suprised that you thought I contradicted myself though, I could have sworn that I was clear in my post.

« Last Edit: August 17, 2006, 12:03:34 PM by Hech »

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

August 17, 2006, 07:03:43 PMReply #11

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Hech: ok, i get what you're saying now.

kobok: ahaha, I didn't even realize when I quoted Acts 2:14-on in the previous post that I was quoting Peter himself saying that the gifts come from God :D Strong evidence to support the biblical idea that it's "faith that God can and will work in your life" that prompts God to work in your life, rather than faith in the desired result becoming reality. (It was only when I was at work and mentally reviewing what I'd posted that I realized Peter is the one who said that.)

And lastly, just for the purpose of complete knowledge in the topic, the other reason that I've heard mention recently as to why spiritual gifts and miracles supposedly don't happen anymore is the modern-ish notion that only the apostles could give the Holy Spirit, by the laying on of the hands, and there's no record of the ability to give "the ability to give the Holy Spirit to others" (yes I meant to double that up) to others after the apostles, so modern christians believe that the Holy Spirit no longer comes "in power" because only the apostles could "do that". This idea that only the apostles could give

the Holy Spirit "in power" is easily destroyed by the link I provided in my previous post which gives every instance of the term "Holy Spirit" in the NIV and clearly illustrates that it is not even Jesus who gives the Holy Spirit, but God and God alone.

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 17, 2006, 07:54:36 PMReply #12

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

I've never heard of that belief among Christians, though I do not think you're lying, so perhaps it is rare or it escaped my knowledge? Obviously when the Lord left, he left us with His Spirit to guide us. In fact, during the very act of prayer, the spirit intercedes for us in groanings that words cannot touch. God is cool, ain't he? :wink: :P

Alright, I would say that we're done here and that maybe we should get back onto the FAQ's article topic, except kobok has not replied and he may perhaps have some disagreements to voice.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

August 17, 2006, 09:05:56 PMReply #13

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

I'd never heard of that belief among christians either (about the HS supposedly only being given by the apostles) until this past sunday when I got into an argument with basically my whole church over the nature of the HS ^_^; I mean, it's so completely contrary to what the bible actually says that I found it incredible that anyone would believe it.

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 18, 2006, 12:28:20 AMReply #14

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: Hech on August 17, 2006, 07:32:31 AM

Quote from: kobok on August 16, 2006, 11:40:31 PM

The ability worked for Peter only as long as his expectation held.

No, the ability worked for Peter only as long as he was trusting in the Lord, faithful that he would carry him through. Are you saying that this was simply an act of kinesis based on expectation rather than a miracle based on the faith of God's disciple?

This is reminiscent of the debates about whether or not chi and psi are the same thing, or whether or not psi and magick are fundamentally the same.

What do you think gifts of the spirit are? Gifts of the spirit are gifts of the soul, and gifts of the soul are abilities of the soul, and abilities of the soul are called psi. Are they miraculous? That's more a question of how people are affected by them. Do they come from God? This is like asking if existence can be created by God and evolution can be true at the same time. I have no trouble with both being true, that it is both psi,

and from God. They are not mutually exclusive, and thus, there is no contradiction. Are the workings of the divine of less value if we become closer to understanding how they work?

"There are different kinds of working, but the same God works all of them in all men."
-- 1 Corinthians 12:6

As for the Holy Spirit, the term is invoked occasionally in the scripture, after the fact, as an explanation for mysterious events by an unseen agent. But the most accurate description of the Holy Spirit comes from Jesus's own description of it in John 14:15-30, where he describes it as a counselor given to each person which will guide them.

« Last Edit: August 18, 2006, 12:30:42 AM by kobok »

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

Print

Pages: [1] 2 3

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Academic Areas »Articles »Psi and Mental Abilities »Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Jump to:

==> Psi and Mental Abilities

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C4857.15.html>

9 captures

07 Jul 2010 - 26 Aug 2019

May JUN Jul

25

2018 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

[Main Page](#)
[Forums](#)
[Chat](#)
[Help](#)
[Search](#)
[Calendar](#)
[Login](#)
[Register](#)

[The Veritas Society »Academic Areas »Articles »Psi and Mental Abilities »Frequently Asked Questions about Psi](#)

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

[Print](#)

Pages: 1 [2] 3

Author Topic: [Frequently Asked Questions about Psi](#) (Read 35360 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

August 18, 2006, 07:33:27 AMReply #15

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: [Frequently Asked Questions about Psi](#)
First, do you ignore the entire post of kakkarot?

Second, the problem here is at the very root of your reasoning: "Gifts of the spirit are gifts of the soul, and gifts of the soul are abilities of the soul, and abilities of the soul are called psi. Are they miraculous?"

In that case, typing right now is a miracle, because is not the body that is "fearfully and wonderfully made" miraculous? You're using the term "gifts of the Spirit" improperly.

We're talking about spiritual gifts, which vary from person to person, and are fully gifts which are given to God's chosen ones. What you're talking about is God's blessing of life to us, and all that entails, which is, of course, the ability to express the soul just as we can express the body. The act of sex, for example, has both physical and spiritual counterparts which are both quite powerful in nature - sex isn't a spiritual gift, but it certainly is a gift from God.

Just because we can train aspects of our soul's expression does not mean that is a spiritual gift in the sense that the term is used in the Bible. Sure, the soul is a gift from God, but it is not the same as the aforementioned "spiritual gifts".

You see, "All these are the work of one and the same Spirit, and he gives them to each one, just as he determines," this implies that the Spirit gives certain gifts to each person, as he so decides. What you're talking about is simply the gift of life, the ability to train and use one's soul.

« Last Edit: August 18, 2006, 07:37:47 AM by Hech »

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

August 18, 2006, 02:01:55 PM Reply #16

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: Hech on August 18, 2006, 07:33:27 AM

First, do you ignore the entire post of kakkarot?

I read it. I just have to choose a handful of things to reply to at a time unless I want the conversation to balloon significantly. :)

Quote from: Hech on August 18, 2006, 07:33:27 AM

Second, the problem here is at the very root of your reasoning: "Gifts of the spirit are gifts of the soul, and gifts of the soul are abilities of the soul, and abilities of the soul are called psi. Are they miraculous?"

In that case, typing right now is a miracle, because is not the body that is "fearfully and wonderfully made" miraculous?

Something is miraculous if it is either supernatural, or if it inspires admiring awe, surprise, etc. Usually both of these are required for something to be considered under the scope of the word "miraculous". This is why I answered my own rhetorical question of "Are they miraculous?" by saying, "That's more a question of how people are affected

by them."

Abilities of the soul are "supernatural" for most definitions of supernatural, and since Christians of course believe the soul comes from God, that of course means those abilities come from God. Then, determining if they are miraculous or not is simply a question of what effect the use of those abilities has on people.

Quote from: Hech on August 18, 2006, 07:33:27 AM

Sure, the soul is a gift from God, but it is not the same as the aforementioned "spiritual gifts".

I see no reason to make more distinctions than are necessary. The same mechanism is capable of describing both sets of events. Simple reasoning says that you can presume two sets of events are explainable by the same mechanism if that single mechanism can fully account for both sets of events. So is Jesus's soul, and thus his ability, more powerful than the typical human soul? Quite probably. But that doesn't require us to imagine an entirely separate mechanism to explain something of a similar nature and effect to what we understand.

Quote from: Hech on August 18, 2006, 07:33:27 AM

You see, "All these are the work of one and the same Spirit, and he gives them to each one, just as he determines," this implies that the Spirit gives certain gifts to each person, as he so decides. What you're talking about is simply the gift of life, the ability to train and use one's soul.

"As he so decides" is a description added based on one's philosophy about free will and the influence of God over humanity's actions. Does God decide our actions, or do we decide our actions? Does the question itself even make sense given the different levels of operation of God and humanity? For the sake of this conversation, who cares? It's a question for which we can leave the answer as a personal opinion for now, and if we want, debate it elsewhere.

Again, I think the basic point is that we should not think that miraculous events are devalued in any way by the fact that we've reached a point where we can begin to understand the operating mechanisms behind them. Understanding how a car works does not change its usefulness, and understanding how the internet works does not make it less amazing. Neither does understanding how supernatural abilities are performed by ordinary humans or by Jesus make them any less amazing. We should not be afraid to understand parts of the divine.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 18, 2006, 04:34:08 PM Reply #17

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

I understand what you're saying, but you're missing the point of these last few posts by kakkarot and myself: The verse was taken entirely out of context.

Spiritual gifts are gifts which should ONLY be used for edification, if telepathy is a spiritual gift, then you cannot use it unless it edifies other believers. That's ridiculous. In fact, telepathy is never mentioned as a spiritual gift, yet you say any expression and ability of the soul seems to be a spiritual gift.

Sure, you can perform precognition as a trained ability. But the prophets of God did not receive these divine prophecies by their own ability, no, this was a gift from God and they received the prophecies with no training or skill.

You see, the mechanisms ARE different. I can punch a person or I can kick a person, the outcome is the same but it doesn't mean the source is the same. In one case, the person performs the task (believer of God or not) via trained ability. In the other case, the servant of God is divinely given the information because they have been given that particular gift.

The Spirit decides who receives what gift, just like God decided how both Adam and Eve would look and how He would create the universe. This doesn't remove free will. If you want to discuss free will and predetermination, we could do so in another thread.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

August 18, 2006, 07:50:37 PM Reply #18

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Kobok: You describe psi as 1) internal, 2) innate to human nature, 3) something that needs to be developed.

Yet all of the bible authours describe the Holy Spirit as 1) external, 2) innate to God's nature, which is wholly distinct from man's nature, 3) something given by God as God chooses to give it.

If you're describing something that is fundamentally different than what more than two dozen others, who've directly experienced what they're talking about so there is no reason to discount their words simply by saying it is nothing more than "an explanation for mysterious events by an unseen agent", are talking about then obviously you're talking about two different things. You, two thousand years later, cannot simply discount the experiences that plenty of people had for much of their lives (the HS stayed with these people, it wasn't a single event that they had to reminisce upon) just because you want to interpret their words to fit your experiences.

If what you've experienced is different from what they've experienced, then you're not talking about the same thing. The Holy Spirit is not Psi. If you won't take Peter's (an apostle of Jesus, which you are not) word for it, if you won't take Joel's (a Prophet of Jehovah, which you are not) word for it, Jesus' word for it (who is the Christ, which you are not), and even God's word for it (the Creator of all things and the owner of His own personal spirit, which you are not) then by what authority do you say all these people are wrong?

~kakkarot

Lu 3:22

and the Holy Spirit descended on him in bodily form like a dove.

« Last Edit: August 18, 2006, 08:22:27 PM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 21, 2006, 01:28:35 PMReply #19

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text
Veritas Council
[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 18, 2006, 07:50:37 PM

Kobok: You describe psi as 1) internal, 2) innate to human nature, 3) something that needs to be developed.

Yet all of the bible authours describe the Holy Spirit as 1) external, 2) innate to God's nature, which is wholly distinct from man's nature, 3) something given by God as God chooses to give it.

The resolution to that is quite simple: Psi is not the Holy Spirit.

And of course, it could not be. The Holy Spirit is not an ability, it is a Counselor.

This is the Holy Spirit.

These are the gifts of the spirit (Note, these are "gifts", which are "abilities", and thus are not the same as the Counselor, which serves as a guide.)

Quote from: Hech

Spiritual gifts are gifts which should ONLY be used for edification, if telepathy is a spiritual gift, then you cannot use it unless it edifies other believers.

Here is a warning to not dismiss various gifts (of which psi would be an excellent example) because you think them lesser, less important, or less edifying. (And I would argue that the path of psi is far more edifying than speaking in tongues. I also believe that if psi had existed under the name "psi" back then, Paul would have agreed, given his later comments about speaking in tongues.)

Quote from: Hech

Sure, you can perform precognition as a trained ability. But the prophets of God did not recieve these divine prophecies by there own ability, no, this was a gift from God and they recieved the prophecies with no training or skill.

Paul would disagree with you, for he frequently encourages people to actively seek out and control spiritual gifts, so that they can be used productively and wisely.

"But eagerly desire the greater gifts. And now I will show you the most excellent way."

"Follow the way of love and eagerly desire spiritual gifts, especially the gift of prophecy."

"Since you are eager to have spiritual gifts, try to excel in gifts that build up the church"

"The spirits of prophets are subject to the control of prophets."

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 21, 2006, 07:22:22 PMReply #20

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

what bible have you been reading, kobok? the more i get to know of your understanding of the bible, it seems to be heavily influenced by gnosticism and personal interpretations based on trying to reconcile your personal experiences with what you read in some books (the books in this case being the bible).

Quote from: kobok

Here is a warning to not dismiss various gifts (of which psi would be an excellent example)

You've failed to actually show that psi is a gift from God, as your association is based on assumptions that "everything is from God"

Quote from: kobok

What do you think gifts of the spirit are? Gifts of the spirit are gifts of the soul, and gifts of the soul are abilities of the soul, and abilities of the soul are called psi.

gifts of the spirit are gifts of the Spirit of God, not men. first and most important break, as you've completely failed to show that the gifts given by the Holy Spirit as talked about in the bible are innate to men.

Holy Spirit (notice how there's more to it than just being a counsellor?)

Spirit of God

Spirit of the Lord

my spirit

Now, cut out the verses that have nothing to do with God and read (such as in psalms where david says "my spirit" when he is talking about his own spirit). I'm going to stop debating this now, as it's all in the bible and I shouldn't be making this into a debate but

should instead be helping people learn. If some wants to disagree with me, then fine: i'm human, i could be wrong. But at the very least, if someone wants to know what the bible has to say on this, they can read it for themselves in the above links and more.

~kakkarot

« Last Edit: August 21, 2006, 07:32:31 PM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 21, 2006, 11:42:36 PM Reply #21

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

View Profile

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 21, 2006, 07:22:22 PM

Quote from: kobok

Here is a warning to not dismiss various gifts (of which psi would be an excellent example)

You've failed to actually show that psi is a gift from God, as your association is based on assumptions that "everything is from God"

Psi is by definition a gift of the soul, and I trust that given your beliefs you will agree without citation that the soul is from God. Therefore, the abilities of the soul are given by God, even though he does not dictate our usage of them any more than he dictates the usage of our arms or legs.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 21, 2006, 07:22:22 PM

Quote from: kobok

What do you think gifts of the spirit are? Gifts of the spirit are gifts of the soul, and gifts of the soul are abilities of the soul, and abilities of the soul are called psi.

gifts of the spirit are gifts of the Spirit of God, not men. first and most important break, as you've completely failed to show that the gifts given by the Holy Spirit as talked about in the bible are innate to men.

I do not believe you have shown support for the claim that the spiritual gifts talked about by Paul are executed solely by the Holy Spirit and not by men. Toward the end of 1 Corinthians 12, Paul refers to the "gifts of administration". Are you going to claim that the gift of administration is done by the Holy Spirit and not by man? I think the more plain and simple interpretation is that he is describing various actions of people and the contributions they can make with their various gifts.

And to reaffirm that this even applies to the "big" gifts, Paul said that the gift of prophecy should be (and can be) controlled by the prophet, as I showed above. And I already established above that faith of the individual can enable and disable the gifts.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 21, 2006, 07:22:22 PM
Holy Spirit (notice how there's more to it than just being a councillor?)

These are largely providing no information about the Holy Spirit (only mentioning it in passing), not on topic, or in concert with the definition of the Holy Spirit provided by Jesus. If you can find a specific one which is in contradiction, please present it. But I would probably go with a definition given by a quote of Jesus over a more subtle implication in another verse.

Logged
Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.
August 22, 2006, 07:42:23 PM Reply #22
kakkarot
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

The John quote about the HS is just one of the tasks the HS does. To say that it is the only thing God's Spirit does is to ignore much of the rest of the bible.

Gifts: Hebrews 2:4

God also testified to it by signs, wonders and various miracles, and gifts of the Holy Spirit distributed according to his will.

Err, I guess that kills your theory that the gifts are inherent to mankind ("it" that God is

testifying to is the message of salvation, vs 3) >.> but since you ask so nicely I'll continue.

Prophecy: Mark 12:36

David himself, speaking by the Holy Spirit, declared: "'The Lord said to my Lord: "Sit at my right hand until I put your enemies under your feet."

Luke 1:67

His father Zechariah was filled with the Holy Spirit and prophesied:

Acts 1:16

and said, "Brothers, the Scripture had to be fulfilled which the Holy Spirit spoke long ago through the mouth of David concerning Judas, who served as guide for those who arrested Jesus--

Acts 4:25

You spoke by the Holy Spirit through the mouth of your servant, our father David: "'Why do the nations rage and the peoples plot in vain?

Acts 21:11

Coming over to us, he took Paul's belt, tied his own hands and feet with it and said, "The Holy Spirit says, 'In this way the Jews of Jerusalem will bind the owner of this belt and will hand him over to the Gentiles.'"

Acts 28:25

They disagreed among themselves and began to leave after Paul had made this final statement: "The Holy Spirit spoke the truth to your forefathers when he said through Isaiah the prophet:

2 Peter 1:21

For prophecy never had its origin in the will of man, but men spoke from God as they were carried along by the Holy Spirit.

Prophecy AND Tongues: Acts 19:6

When Paul placed his hands on them, the Holy Spirit came on them, and they spoke in tongues and prophesied.

Tongues: Acts 2:4

All of them were filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak in other tongues as the Spirit enabled them.

Revelation: Luke 2:26

It had been revealed to him by the Holy Spirit that he would not die before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

Power: Acts 1:8

But you will receive power when the Holy Spirit comes on you; and you will be my witnesses in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria, and to the ends of the earth."

God's Love: Romans 5:5

And hope does not disappoint us, because God has poured out his love into our hearts by the Holy Spirit, whom he has given us.

Seal as proof of salvation: Ephesians 1:13

And you also were included in Christ when you heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation. Having believed, you were marked in him with a seal, the promised Holy Spirit, 14 who is a deposit guaranteeing our inheritance until the redemption of those who are God's possession--to the praise of his glory.

Ephesians 4:30

And do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, with whom you were sealed for the day of redemption.

Rebirth and Renewal: Ephesians 3:5

he saved us, not because of righteous things we had done, but because of his mercy. He saved us through the washing of rebirth and renewal by the Holy Spirit,

Misc: Romans 14:17

For the kingdom of God is not a matter of eating and drinking, but of righteousness, peace and joy in the Holy Spirit,

Romans 15:13

May the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace as you trust in him, so that you may overflow with hope by the power of the Holy Spirit.

Romans 15:16

to be a minister of Christ Jesus to the Gentiles with the priestly duty of proclaiming the gospel of God, so that the Gentiles might become an offering acceptable to God, sanctified by the Holy Spirit.

1 Corinthians 6:19

Do you not know that your body is a temple of the Holy Spirit, who is in you, whom you have received from God? You are not your own;

And notice here that Paul makes a clear distinction between the Holy Spirit and himself: Acts 15:28

It seemed good to the Holy Spirit and to us not to burden you with anything beyond the following requirements:

Phew, and that's just the Holy Spirit link. If you'll notice in certain verses among all of those links (like 1 Corinthians 12:3 and Ephesians 4:30), the Holy Spirit is just one of the names the Spirit of the LORD goes by, so I certainly implore you to look into the other links as well :)

~kakkarot

« Last Edit: August 22, 2006, 08:01:17 PM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 23, 2006, 01:15:53 AMReply #23

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 22, 2006, 07:42:23 PM

Gifts: Hebrews 2:4

God also testified to it by signs, wonders and various miracles, and gifts of the Holy Spirit distributed according to his will.

Err, I guess that kills your theory that the gifts are inherent to mankind

Hebrews in that, and surrounding text, is basically trying to establish and emphasize how powerful God is and how important Jesus is. So just about everything would be "distributed according to his will" in such a passage, including the food you had for dinner yesterday. I do not find this to rule out the passages I showed above which explain the spiritual gifts as gifts controllable by people.

Regarding the rest, I am not persuaded by posting volume. It would be better if you made a concise point using the select points you found most strong. Most of those quotes seem to be references to the Holy Spirit that are made almost as an afterthought, with a description of an event, and a comma clause postulating that it must have been by the Holy Spirit.

In addition, I think we are getting substantially off topic here. If one has to reach far into theological speculation about the nature of God to find a reason to not do psi, when the straightforward spiritual message of Christianity operates fine in concert with the path of psi, then I think it is no longer an important point of contention.

Logged

Latest article: [Construct Dynamics](#)

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 23, 2006, 03:09:41 AMReply #24

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

How is it that you can read into statements that merely say "Yeah, God gave you a gift so now you can control it" and twist them to say "The gift is a natural part of you, you just have to develop it" and yet fail to acknowledge the statements which are directly and explicitly stating their claims that the spiritual gifts talked about in the bible are not inherent to men but are given out by God on an individual basis? (and also, you'll read in Matthew and, I think, Luke that God will give out food and clothes, but I don't recall that in Hebrews :))

Secondly, volume is important in this case as it shows and overwhelming support for the number of claims that the HS is 1) more than just a counsellor and 2) the source of the spiritual gifts given by God to individuals as God choses (not as men develop).

Edit: And lastly, I'm not trying to find a reason not to do psi, I'm saying your reasoning for doing psi is unfounded as you're the one trying to reach too far into a theology that doesn't support the use of psi to try and say that psi should be done. The straightforward message of christianity is this: God created everything, men rebelled against god (sin), God spent time punishing men and trying to tell them to turn back to Him until He finally sent "His Son" as a sin sacrifice for the sins of all men who would accept it and then turn back to Him. The base message has nothing to do with metaphysics at all.

~kakkarot

ps. i hate it when i say I'm not going to argue anymore because i always turn out to lie

ಠ_ಠ

« Last Edit: August 23, 2006, 05:43:59 AM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 23, 2006, 01:07:10 PMReply #25

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 23, 2006, 03:09:41 AM

And lastly, I'm not trying to find a reason not to do psi, I'm saying your reasoning for doing psi is unfounded as you're the one trying to reach too far into a theology that doesn't support the use of psi to try and say that psi should be done.

A standard fallacy used by some Christians is that if something is not mentioned in the bible, it is against Christianity. Usually things are not mentioned in the bible because they or the terms and models used to describe them didn't exist back then (like psi). I believe it is more useful to look and see if something new is in concert with the spiritual message of Christianity, and I find psi to be very much in concert with this, and thus, should be encouraged for this reason.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 23, 2006, 03:09:41 AM

The straightforward message of christianity is this: God created everything, men rebelled against god (sin), God spent time punishing men and trying to tell them to turn back to Him until He finally sent "His Son" as a sin sacrifice for the sins of all men who would accept it and then turn back to Him. The base message has nothing to do with metaphysics at all.

That's the base mythology of Christianity as constructed by religious scholars. The base MESSAGE of Christianity is love and charity (helping others, and raising them up spiritually). Everything else is beneath this.

And does psi help people to rise up spiritually and to help others? Yes.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 23, 2006, 03:09:41 AM

ps. i hate it when i say I'm not going to argue anymore because i always turn out to lie

¬_¬

chuckle

Logged

Latest article: [Construct Dynamics](#)

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 23, 2006, 07:09:29 PMReply #26

kakkarot
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kobok

A standard fallacy used by some Christians is that if something is not mentioned in the bible, it is against Christianity.

I didn't say anything about psi being against christianity! I said

Quote from: kakkarot

a theology that doesn't support the use of psi

where in that do you read "a theology that is against the use of psi"?

Psi is not in the bible (unless you rewrite what the bible actually says). You're wrong. (I apologize for this last statement that I removed. It was rather rude.)

~kakkarot

« Last Edit: August 26, 2006, 06:07:03 AM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 23, 2006, 08:26:17 PMReply #27

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 23, 2006, 07:09:29 PM

Psi is not in the bible (unless you rewrite what the bible actually says).

I don't believe I ever said that the word psi is in the bible, or that the specific paradigm of psi is present in the bible (and in fact, it obviously could not be since it was largely developed in the 20th century). The original question in the FAQ is, "Can I be a Christian and do psi?", and the answer I provide is "Yes. I am. I have made my peace with God, and I find that psi strengthens my personal relationship with God. It is up to you to see if this path also fits you. Here are some verses you may find inspirational:" followed by a collection of verses which I find to be applicable to the spiritual value of psi and to the call for Christians to do great works which have potential to uplift others.

The debate started because you proposed that the gifts of the spirit mentioned in 1 Corinthians 12/13 are automatic performances that require no human action to accomplish them, and I objected to this by referring to the actions of Peter and the descriptions by Paul. Then I pointed out that spiritual gifts and psi possess fundamental similarities in nature and behavior, and that the differences are not in the nature of their performance, but in the culture and paradigm surrounding them (just as the differences between psi and magick are largely in the culture and paradigm surrounding them).

Now everytime one proposes that two paradigms have a similar fundamental nature this inevitably angers someone who holds one paradigm as more valuable than the other. I can remember countless debates I've had in my life with people who think magick is different from psi because magick is supposed to use something called "external energy" and psi is supposed to use something called "internal energy". I consider a claim that spiritual gifts of Corinthians use the Holy Spirit while psi uses the soul to be not much different from the claims made by those who tried to draw a similarly needless line between magick and psi. In the end, the abilities exhibit most of the same effects, and have many of the same fundamental properties affecting their performance.

If it walks like a duck and it quacks like a duck, even if it's not the exact same as a duck, the meat probably tastes about the same.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 25, 2006, 07:36:00 PM Reply #28

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

"followed by a collection of verses which I find to be applicable to the spiritual value of psi and to the call for Christians to do great works which have potential to uplift others."

ok then, now we have your motive. prior to this I figured, based on the passages chosen, that you were trying to equate "the use of psi by humans" to "the workings of God by His own authority".

"are automatic performances that require no human action to accomplish them" no *work*, not no action. i do not consider work to simply be action, as work implies effort. ie, you don't have to do focal meditations every day to "get better" at using the gifts of God, whereas you do have to partake in some sort of training/practice in order to develop the ability to use psi to a greater extent.

regarding paradigms, however, different paradigms are not necessarily just portraying the same thing from different viewpoints. after all, if I have a motorized vehicle, which has wheels, is made of metal, and needs someone to drive it, do I have a car or a train or an airplane? I could use all three to get from, say, New York to San Francisco (assuming the trains have such routes set out), but it would be through different methods and different mechanics, even though the result would be the same. And then, if you change the destination from SF to Tokyo, could I still get there? I could if I had the airplane, but not if I had the car or the train. Paradigms are not always equatable, so one must be careful when they start saying "well, there are a few similarities (and just discount the differences by explaining them away as "part of the paradigm"), and you get the same results, so it's probably the same thing".

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 26, 2006, 12:16:14 AMReply #29

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:
174
Personal Text
Veritas Council
View Profile

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 25, 2006, 07:36:00 PM

"are automatic performances that require no human action to accomplish them" no *work*, not no action. i do not consider work to simply be action, as work implies effort. ie, you don't have to do focal meditations every day to "get better" at using the gifts of God, whereas you do have to partake in some sort of training/practice in order to develop the ability to use psi to a greater extent.

One path uses focal meditation and control of expectations, and the other path uses devoted prayer and faith.

In Matthew 21:21, Jesus refers to the ability to wither a fig tree or move a mountain as requiring great faith and control of ones doubts, and says that these things will work if done properly. He doesn't say, "God will think about it." Yet clearly you can see that this degree of faith and control of doubt does not come without human work to develop both of those, and thus, such abilities are fairly rare.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 25, 2006, 07:36:00 PM

regarding paradigms, however, different paradigms are not neccessarily just portraying the same thing from different viewpoints. after all, if I have a motorized vehicle, which has wheels, is made of metal, and needs someone to drive it, do I have a car or a train or an airplane? ...

I would concur with you in that works done by God alone are not the same as works done by humans. However, it must be stated that from many ways of looking at the world, works done by humans can ALSO be considered works done by God, and thus the most important aspect of that statement is "works done by God alone". But when we're talking about spiritual gifts performed by humans, with many verses having been presented so far about the human contribution of work and control regarding the performance of these gifts, then we are not talking about works done by God alone.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

Print

Pages: 1 [2] 3

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Academic Areas »Articles »Psi and Mental Abilities »Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Jump to:

==> Psi and Mental Abilities

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C4857.30.html>

9 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 27 Aug 2019

Jul JUN Aug

25

2016 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

Help

Search

Calendar

Login

Register

The Veritas Society »Academic Areas »Articles »Psi and Mental Abilities »Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

« previous next »

Print

Pages: 1 2 [3]

Author Topic: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi (Read 35360 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

August 26, 2006, 05:28:58 AMReply #30

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

"and the other path uses devoted prayer and faith." you're still treating it like "you do x to get y" as though there's some hard and fast rule for determining who God will chose to give His Spirit to. The closest thing to a hard and fast "rule" in this regard is that God gave authority to Jesus (Matthew 28:18) that if Jesus decided someone should have the HS then God would give it to that person, and Jesus even gave authority to the apostles such that if the apostles decided someone should have the HS then God would honour that decision by giving that person the HS.

"In Matthew 21:21, Jesus refers to the ability to wither a fig tree or move a mountain as requiring great faith " faith in what, though (he says in Matthew 17 faith as small as a mustard seed (after just telling them that they couldn't drive out a demon because they have "little faith" ^_^;), and merely "if you have faith" in Matthew 21:21, and a mustard seed is a really really really tiny seed)? it's easy to just say "faith in the end result" but if you look at what Jesus says overall, he continually points back to God and tells people to trust in Him, so it's most likely he's still talking about faith in God here (or faith that the authority given by God individually to certain humans is a real authority), not just faith in the end result. As verse Matthew 21:22 points out "If you believe, you will receive whatever you ask for in prayer." so it's not just believing in the end result, as that would not require asking via prayer (when's the last time you simply "believed really hard" that your dad would buy you something and he simply did without you needing to ask? Certainly he **can**, but **will** he?).

And ironically, control of doubt is one of the easiest things for a human being to do, as we grew up doing that very thing by fully trusting our parents until we learned that they're not perfect enough to completely trust. (there's a good reason why Jesus continually refers to Jehovah as his "Father", and it's not mere ideology. It's yet another method to illustrate that Jehovah wants to have a deep and personal relationship with each individual person, just like a Father "should" have with their children)

"works done by humans can ALSO be considered works done by God" it can also be stated that from many ways of looking at the world, works done by humans are JUST works done by humans. How many people in the world would actually consider that Mother Teresa was actually doing the will of God rather than her own? A lot. But how many would consider the opposite, that she was simply helping other people with no help from God? A lot as well. So, it does get iffy when you start putting humans into the mix, I'll agree to that.

Is there a hard and fast rule to determine who's doing things by God's power and who's doing things by their own power? Not that I can think of. Does it matter if you just care about the results? No. Does it matter for other reasons? It can, depending on the reason. Simon the Sorcerer, for instance, was performing wondrous works by his own power and was glorifying himself, so the apostles weren't exactly happy that he wanted to buy the Holy Spirit. Was it simply a matter of thinking he could purchase the HS that made Peter so mad, the idea of exchanging money for the ability to perform wondrous things? No. It was because his heart was not right before God.

Can a person perform Psi and have their heart right before God? Yes. But a person can also practice psi and NOT have their heart right before God. On the other hand, it'd be fairly difficult to have the Spirit of the Creator of all things resting in your self and have your heart wrong before God (or at least, if God is with you, you should be in the process of "righting" yourself before God, which is one of the purposes that God sent His Holy Spirit to dwell among men, with the Gifts of the Holy Spirit being proof (primarily to the recipients) that it's from God and not men).

Micah 6:8

He has showed you, O man, what is good. And what does the Lord require of you? To act justly and to love mercy and to walk humbly with your God.

The first two, act justly and love mercy, are walking in the ways of God, but the third one is walking WITH God. And how can a person walk with another person if that person isn't *right there* in their life? Can I walk in the ways of George W. Bush without ever having met him? Sure, I can learn about how George does things and why and to what ends, and I can emulate that (maybe not perfectly, but I can still do a damned good job of it). But to walk with George would require a close spatial relationship between our physical persons over a period of time. Since God is not limited to a physical body, as we supposedly are, God does not require to be "physically" close to us, but there is still a need for His personality/thoughts/identity/actions/"psyche" to be close to our personality/thoughts/identity/actions/"psyche" in order for us to walk with Him. How can that be accomplished? Via His Own Personal Soul living within us as we live (the body is the temple for the HS). Just performing acts of great wonders are child's play for God, but living with God is the real reason for redemption, and it is the message of the bible. "helping others, and raising them up spiritually" is walking in the ways of God, which is a necessary part of walking with God but is not the actual walking with God.

Edit: Btw, parts of my previous post and this one mean I'm apologizing for starting the debate (I too often imply things without explicitly stating them). I didn't realize you were quoting those passages in 3.2 to edify people, I thought you were using them to nudge along the idea that christians "should" practice psi.

~kakkarot

PS Here's the two passages where Jesus says God will clothe and feed His people Matthew and Luke which I have yet to find in Hebrews.

Phew, this ballooned way more than I expected it to.

« Last Edit: August 26, 2006, 06:46:03 AM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 26, 2006, 04:57:39 PMReply #31

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 26, 2006, 05:28:58 AM

"and the other path uses devoted prayer and faith." you're still treating it like "you do x to get y" as though there's some hard and fast rule for determining who God will chose to give His Spirit to.

Actually, I'm treating it as though God gave us free will to direct our own actions in this respect, and as though he does not do everything for us, because he wants us to learn how to do things and how to make decisions to do things.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 26, 2006, 05:28:58 AM

"In Matthew 21:21, Jesus refers to the ability to wither a fig tree or move a mountain as requiring great faith " faith in what, though (he says in Matthew 17 faith as small as a mustard seed (after just telling them that they couldn't drive out a demon because they have "little faith" ^_^;), and merely "if you have faith" in Matthew 21:21, and a mustard seed is a really really really tiny seed)? it's easy to just say "faith in the end result" but if you look at what Jesus says overall, he continually points back to God and tells people to trust in Him, so it's most likely he's still talking about faith in God here (or faith that the authority given by God individually to certain humans is a real authority), not just faith in the end result. As verse Matthew 21:22 points out "If you believe, you will receive whatever you ask for in prayer." so it's not just believing in the end result, as that would not require asking via prayer (when's the last time you simply "believed really hard" that your dad would buy you something and he simply did without you needing to ask?

Certainly he *can*, but *will* he?).

The precise meaning of "faith" as used by Jesus is complicated, and the subject of a multitude of volumes full of scholarly debate. It can't appropriately be trivialized as belief, nor can it be summarized as simply trusting God. Faith is an active and intentful process, and it is not just a general trait, but can also be very specific to certain circumstances.

Also, prayer is not as simple as talking. The words used in prayer don't mean much of anything in comparison to the spiritual content, intent, and focus of the prayer.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 26, 2006, 05:28:58 AM
And ironically, control of doubt is one of the easiest things for a human being to do

Move any mountains lately? Think it will happen if you ask?

Quote from: kakkarot on August 26, 2006, 05:28:58 AM
Edit: Btw, parts of my previous post and this one mean I'm apologizing for starting the debate (I too often imply things without explicitly stating them). I didn't realize you were quoting those passages in 3.2 to edify people, I thought you were using them to nudge along the idea that christians "should" practice psi.

Actually, I was presenting it to edify people, AND to encourage Christians to practice psi. Christians do benefit from practicing psi, because they come to know themselves better, they come to know their soul better, they come to know the souls of others better, and this leads to much further edification.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 27, 2006, 06:42:05 AMReply #32

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kobok

Also, prayer is not as simple as talking.

I'm going to have to disagree with that, as prayer IS as simple as talking to another person. That's what prayer is. Talking to God. It doesn't require mantras or meditations or rituals or invocations, it's simply communicating with God the same way as you would with a person beside you.

Quote from: kobok

Move any mountains lately? Think it will happen if you ask?

No. Yes. I don't ask for the same reason that God gave me when I asked Him whether there are any circumstances in which thievery is ok, and God answered quite simply with Psalms 24:1 "The earth is the Lord's, and everything in it, the world, and all who live in it;". God is in control, so I don't need to move mountains or even produce miracles or even do anything. I choose to try and align my self with God's will so that I can do God's work as God desires it to be done. If God wants a mountain moved, I certainly don't need to have the power to do it :) (reference Moses from Exodus until his death)

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 27, 2006, 01:08:15 PMReply #33

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

View Profile

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 27, 2006, 06:42:05 AM

Quote from: kobok

Also, prayer is not as simple as talking.

I'm going to have to disagree with that, as prayer IS as simple as talking to another person. That's what prayer is. Talking to God. It doesn't require mantras or meditations or rituals or invocations, it's simply communicating with God the same way as you would with a person beside you.

It seems to me that God listens to the inner prayer, not the outer one. If you speak one thing on the outside, but think something else deep inside, which do you think God will hear?

This makes it very different from talking to another person.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 27, 2006, 06:42:05 AM

Quote from: kobok

Move any mountains lately? Think it will happen if you ask?

No. Yes. I don't ask for the same reason that God gave me when I asked Him whether there are any circumstances in which thievery is ok, and God answered quite simply with Psalms 24:1 "The earth is the Lord's, and everything in it, the world, and all who live in it;". God is in control, so I don't need to move mountains or even produce miracles or even do anything. I choose to try and align my self with God's will so that I can do God's work as God desires it to be done. If God wants a mountain moved, I certainly don't need to have the power to do it :) (reference Moses from Exodus until his death)

Well, you apparently take a much more passive approach to life than I do.

I don't believe that God needs us to yield control, nor do I believe God designed us for the purpose of yielding control. I believe it is self-evidence from the nature of our existence that we were designed to learn to act. If God had wanted servants, he could have created servants. Instead it seems he wanted children. In the desires of a parent, children grow up, learn responsibility, and learn how to direct their own lives in the manner they were taught.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 27, 2006, 02:51:39 PMReply #34

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kobok

It seems to me that God listens to the inner prayer, not the outer one. If you speak one thing on the outside, but think something else deep inside, which do you think God will hear?

God will hear both. Of course speaking to God involves communication of the soul/spirit more so than the tongue, but communication even with God can still be as simple as just talking.

I take a semi-passive role in my life with God, in that if I come upon a situation which can use some "godly actions" on my part I'll pray to God to see if He has anything other than the obvious in mind and if He doesn't answer, I (often times, but not always :/) do the obvious. If he does answer and say He wants something else done, I do that instead. At times God contacts me and tells me to go places and talk to people and I (once again to my chagrin, only usually) do. The reason I don't take a more active, controlling, role is because when I used to, I'd screw up almost all the time.

~kakkarot

James 4:2d-3

You do not have, because you do not ask God. 3 When you ask, you do not receive, because you ask with wrong motives, that you may spend what you get on your pleasures.

10 Humble yourselves before the Lord, and he will lift you up.

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

September 19, 2006, 07:14:32 PMReply #35

AngryLeprachaun

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Freelance Leprechaun

555

Karma:

-1

Personal Text

VERITAS LEP

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

I'm delighted to hear of people that contain/withhold the same beliefs as I do. The Lord has definitely completed his services I have asked of him.

Amen

-AngryLep-

Logged

...:Believe:...:

September 19, 2006, 08:09:03 PMReply #36

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

You say it like God is your faithful servant who obeys you.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

September 19, 2006, 09:01:47 PMReply #37

AngryLeprachaun

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Freelance Leprechaun

555

Karma:

-1

Personal Text

VERITAS LEP

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

What I meant to say was, "I prayed for more individuals to serve the Lord". In response to the topic, I answered simply by saying, "My prayers were answered."

I'm sorry if I confused you.

-AngryLep-

Logged

...:Believe:...:

[Print](#)

Pages: 1 2 [3]

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

[The Veritas Society »Academic Areas »Articles »Psi and Mental Abilities »Frequently Asked Questions about Psi](#)

[Jump to:](#)

====> [Psi and Mental Abilities](#)

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

http://vsociety.net/wiki/Theories%28How/Why_it_Works%29

32 captures

12 May 2008 - 20 Feb 2020

Aug JUN Jul

23

2017 2019 2020

[About this capture](#)

[Theories\(How/Why it Works\)](#)

[PageDiscussionView sourceHistory](#)

[Theories of the Nature of Psi](#)

[An Alternative Explanation](#)

[Psi/Chi Experiments and Explanation](#)

[A Thread Containing Links to Outside Sources](#)

[A Discussion Concerning Aspects of Drawing Energy](#)

[Discussion on the Lack of Physical Limitation With Psi](#)

[Speculation on Age and Ability Limitations](#)

[Discussion of Language and Conceptual Barriers](#)

[Possibility of Streaming Thoughtforms](#)

[A Highly Regarded Article Written by Kobok](#)

Categories: [Significant Forum Topics](#)[Psionics](#)

[Navigation menu](#)

[Veritas Society](#)

[Main Page](#)

[Forums](#)

[IRC chat](#)
[Recent changes](#)
[Random page](#)
[Help](#)
[Search](#)
[Search](#)

[Tools](#)
[What links here](#)
[Related changes](#)
[Special pages](#)
[Printable version](#)
[Permanent link](#)
[Page information](#)
[Create account](#)[Log in](#)

This page was last modified on 19 July 2007, at 21:06. [Privacy policy](#) [About Veritas](#)
[Disclaimers](#)

Powered by [MediaWiki](#)
<http://forums.vsociety.net/index.php?topic=8699.0>

7 captures
7 Jul 2010 - 27 Aug 2019
Jul JUN Aug
26
2014 2019 2020

[About this capture](#)
The Veritas Society
Welcome, Guest. Please [login](#) or [register](#).

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

[Main Page](#)
[Forums](#)
[Chat](#)
[Help](#)
[Search](#)
[Calendar](#)
[Login](#)
[Register](#)

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Theories, Articles, and Philosophy »An
Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

« previous next »

Print

Pages: [1] 2

Author Topic: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things) (Read 8866 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

July 12, 2006, 04:52:12 PMRead 8866 times

DownRodeo

Veritas Furniture

Offline

DD-APPROVED! A-OKAYH!!

498

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas Furniture

View Profile BudoTaijutsu.co.uk-Koshin Dojo Malmesbury

An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

EDIT : I'm not sure why I posted this in here. I guess... I didn't want to post it in the psionics forum, because it's not just to do with psionics...it's quite a general thing infact... ***/EDIT***

Here's something I've pieced together to play devil's advocate for a little while. An opposing suggestion for a theory to the one generally accepted by the member base of veritas for the way things work. (And I would like to add that I am in no way attempting to debunk the now 'classic' view of psi as outlined by Kobok. I'm also not actually proposing a solid theory, in fact it's really not mine at all, I was thinking about it after seeing part of it found a few articles on it of interest that I shall attempt to paraphrase a little as well as providing links keeping both the lazy boy types and the scholar types happy xD...but it would be nice to see others who have the time (and brains) to flesh/workout this idea further and how it could impact out view of psi and other things of a spiritual or paranormal nature.)

The general theory for psi for example is as Kobok states in his article 'The true nature of Psi': (the full article can be read here: <http://forums.vrsociety.net/topic/4853.0>)

Firstly Kobok proves that psi is not electromagnetic in nature by pointing out the following:

Quote

1. Psi cannot be shielded by a faraday cage, lead wall, concrete wall, or by large amounts of dirt. Electromagnetic radiation, by comparison, is shielded by each of

these.

2. Psi does not change in effectiveness or targeting with distance. Electromagnetic radiation, by comparison, weakens in strength by one over the distance squared, or in the case of directed radiation suffers an identical weakening of aiming.

3. Psi does not change in effectiveness when the subject and target are placed forward or backward in time with respect to each other. Electromagnetic radiation, by comparison, only ever moves forward in time from source to destination

And that psi is also not a function of the brain by the following:

Quote

Psi and the Brain

In addition, I would like to address the often proposed theory that psi is a function of the physical brain. First, the most obvious counterargument for this is that the physical brain is a biochemical organism which processes information by electrochemical impulses. Thus the entirety of the brain's function is electromagnetic, and falls directly under the conditions described above which prohibit psi from being due to electromagnetism.

The second counterargument for psi as a function of the physical brain is that information in psi seems to be received and transmitted at a conceptual level, rather than exclusively at a linguistic or visual level. In order to explain this as a function of the physical brain, there would have to be something fundamental about the wiring of each concept in each person, yet we know from neuroscience that there are enormous variations in how concepts are stored in each brain. Each concept is stored as a collection of neurons throughout the brain being activated simultaneously, and which collection of neurons are activated is different for each person. As a consequence, the brain does not have a conceptual standard for relaying this information. Therefore, psi information must be relayed by something which can convey conceptual information directly, and this is not the brain.

The section, "What is psi?" elaborates then on what psi IS, after proving what it is not. The conclusion (and a well reasoned one it is) is that whatever we classify as 'psi' is something that has to have been brought into being by the soul. Psi is a function of the soul, the soul is connected to the brain (and thus the conscious mind and unconscious mind) and messages are somehow sent between the two after which we have a neat explanation of psionic ability.

The Anathema....xD

If one is to scroll the bottom of the article, one will see a short post by Athiril. Now I didn't know he had posted this until I read it just now, but he's sort of brought up what I'm about to in part, so credit to him is due. Hence I would like to bring to attention his second refute of Kobok's conclusion based on the 'interconnectedness of all things'. Here is the quote:

Quote

In point 2) (**in Kobok's section on the refutation of the idea of 'psi as electromagnetism'**) there is plenty of explanation for that, including everything is connected to everything else, quantum mechanics/physics.

I now will attempt to flesh out a little bit what Athiril may have been trying to say. (I'm not sure I haven't checked with him xD)

Kobok's theory relies on the fact that something transcendent of usual physics, or the physics that control everything as far as our ordinary senses can see, exists, plainly put, 'the soul'. (Obviously other than watching psi being performed on say a RNG where you can watch the results change, as you can obviously observe the effects of psi if not the actual mechanism and so on...but you know what I mean... I hope). But what if there ARE other mechanisms that offer perhaps another way alongside of, or even instead of, the current model of our understanding? What if it is not something transcendent but something inherent in all things? This is and has been expressed in many ways, much better than I can do it throughout the ages and hell now that I'm looking on other websites, but I'll try and bring it together with my own twist. One can find this idea in a roundabout way in Taoist texts and even Judaeo-Christian texts and thought, but none come quite as close to this idea as the Buddhist idea of Indra's net translated as follows,

Quote

Far away in the heavenly abode of the great god Indra, there is a wonderful net which has been hung by some cunning artificer in such a manner that it stretches out indefinitely in all directions. In accordance with the extravagant tastes of deities, the artificer has hung a single glittering jewel at the net's every node, and since the net itself is infinite in dimension, the jewels are infinite in number. There hang the jewels, glittering like stars of the first magnitude, a wonderful sight to behold. If we now arbitrarily select one of these jewels for inspection and look closely at it, we will discover that in its polished surface there are reflected all the other jewels in the net, infinite in number. Not only that, but each of the jewels reflected in this one jewel is also reflecting all the other jewels, so that the process of reflection is infinite.

THE AVATAMSAKA SUTRA

FRANCIS H. COOK: HUA-YEN BUDDHISM: THE JEWEL NET OF INDRA 1977

(For a little more on this topic and a nice visual that I once used as my avatar, if you're interested take a look here: <http://faculty.berea.edu/richeyj/MAHAYANA.pdf>)

Indra's net is a nice illustration of how we may all be interconnected like jewels on a net, the emptiness of appearances, the non-locality and non-origin of things and so on, we can go into Buddhist concepts all day here, but lets not! Unfortunately it's not very scientific, but it's a nice idea, but it needs some factual basis to back it up. To be honest I don't have a great deal to go on here, I have only one account to use here and it's

purely anecdotal...but anyway, I'm procrastinating. This next piece I have grabbed off google, but was actually told to me originally by a fellow budoka at my local dojo. It goes as follows,

Quote

On the radio a while back, I heard an interesting account. A guy had a party at his house and hired a stage hypnotist for the evening's entertainment. At one point, the guy was told, under hypnosis, that he wouldn't be able to see his daughter when he was brought out of the trance. He was brought out and his daughter was positioned standing directly in front of him, so that he was staring right into her midsection. When asked if he could see his daughter, the man looked all around and claimed that she was nowhere to be seen. Even the girl's giggling did not alert him to her presence.

Now here's the really strange part: the hypnotist pressed a pocket watch to the girl's back and the man was asked to tell what was in the hypnotist's hand. "A watch," the man replied. Next, the man was asked to read the inscription on the watch and he read it, word for word, through his daughter's body.

Now, this can be explained easily through Kobok's theory of psi. Brain thinks it should know what is on the watch, because it has been duped into thinking the daughter isn't there. Then perhaps unconscious mind consults the soul, soul goes and does its thang and comes back with the answer and everyone's happy!

Or like before, is there another way, can we apply Indra's net or an idea close to it to a situation like this, or any psionic situation? According to physicist David Bohm there is another way: (Full article here: <http://www.myswizard.com/2005/06/29/92/>)

Essentially for those that don't want to read the article, David Bohm suggests that objective reality is a giant illusion. A Phantasm. He explains that the universe is somewhat like a hologram, that at all points there is the same information. He takes the classic study of Alain Aspect, one that rocked the physics world and sprung a whole load of ideas, like quantum entanglement. Entanglement only happens with a pair of particles (as far as I have read previously anyway) and so would be of no use to this theory. But essentially the most important quote from that article is this:

Quote

Bohm believes the reason subatomic particles are able to remain in contact with one another regardless of the distance separating them is not because they are sending some sort of mysterious signal back and forth, but because their separateness is an illusion. He argues that at some deeper level of reality such particles are not individual entities, but are actually extensions of the same fundamental something.

But is there any evidence for this? Indeed this article seems to propose some evidence (that could obviously have been interpreted in other ways) far too much for me to list here, it even goes so far as to state that the brain works in the same way as a hologram in how it encodes and decodes information and so on. I appear to have run out of steam

for now, but I will be buying this book in an attempt to find out more:

<http://www.amazon.com/gp/product/0060922583/104-9466582-5901519?v=glance&n=283155>

I'll re-post when I have more to discuss and direct to...I don't know how this would fit into say string theory, I'm going to give it a village idiot's attempt though!

But some important things to think about are re-interpreting what some here have experienced in the light of this other mechanism; it certainly seems credible and could hypothetically speaking effect the world in the same way as the classic explanation of psi, but without the need for a transcendent soul. Granted it doesn't tie the ends up anymore, but if we think of it in infinite terms, it might not have to. ("I mean, our senses tell us the world is flat, it's not, but it'll do for the immediate situation right? Same applies here...can't be doing with this theory applying in multiple dimensions as well...Whats that you say string theory??...10? Maybe more? DIE YOU UNTESTABLE THEORY YOU!!) Perhaps when I meditate and lose my sense of self, I attain a sense of this net, I drop into it, rather than look at 'it' (the universe) from a transcendent position. Perhaps when some of us have OBE's we are not using subtle bodies, but are instead seeing the desired reflection sequentially, or coherently through "the net" (for lack of a better term) in such a way that our brains are then able to decipher things more easily and make some kind of rational sense of them... Perhaps this explains RV in a different manner? Or even telepathy? Perhaps what is most interesting about this, is that it doesn't have to replace any other theory, but can be an alternative process that can happen "aswell as", not just 'instead of'....lol....or maybe not...I think my brain has died...I haven't read or thought this deeply in a while, so forgive me if I'm as rusty as a knife you left in the back garden for 6 years...and i'm dead tired But in any case this is the best you'll get out of me till I get back up to speed...sorry :/. Anyway...to end I would like call on a quote from my favorite comedian, Bill Hicks,

"Today a young man on acid realized that all matter is merely energy condensed to a slow vibration, that we are all one consciousness experiencing itself subjectively, there is no such thing as death, life is only a dream, and we are the imagination of ourselves....here's tom with the weather"

« Last Edit: March 20, 2007, 12:00:23 PM by DownRodeo »

Logged

"There's a time when the operation of the machine becomes so odious, makes you so sick at heart, that you can't take part, you can't even passively take part, and you've got to put your bodies on the gears and upon the wheels, upon the levers... and you've got to make it stop!"

Mario Savio

July 12, 2006, 05:43:37 PMReply #1

Big Boss

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Friggen Crazy

1458

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Owner of 100000 V-Points

View Profile I'm a trendy blogger now.

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)
from my understanding, Taoist belief is that we are all composed of the same energy (in a really bastardized paraphrase) so in a sense, the "net" or "web" of energy is everywhere, and our consciousness seems to be at all the vertices and connections of the web. since we're all connected, we all seem to "know" everything throughout the whole web. this particular belief of the combined and distributed soul doesn't really disprove or prove or even lead evidence to anything ever, it's just a way of explaining... stuff... unfortunately, it doesn't really explain the connection between the physical and... ethereal "soul" realms. maybe if you think about how a chemical reaction typically requires energy of some sort to react, then maybe you can explain that psi somehow effects the biological electromagnetic energy in our brains, causing us to think, and instigating whatever "feelings" or "thoughts" that the soul has. Do we -have- brains, or -are- we brains? more simply tell yourself, "I have a brain," and then ask, "I am a brain." Which one is more comfortable? I got that question from "The Mind's I" by Douglas R. Hofstadter. It's good so far. but yeah... dang, this is kindof deep. my brain hurts.
« Last Edit: July 12, 2006, 05:48:30 PM by Martial Thoughts »

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

July 12, 2006, 05:57:25 PMReply #2

Zake

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Staff

1722

Karma:

1

Personal Text

Veritas Staff

View Profile

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

Quote from: DownRodeo on July 12, 2006, 04:52:12 PM

"Today a young man on acid realized that all matter is merely energy condensed to a

slow vibration, that we are all one consciousness experiencing itself subjectively, there is no such thing as death, life is only a dream, and we are the imagination of ourselves....here's tom with the weather"

That would be the coolest news show ever.

...Its a nice theory (and kudos on taking the initiative to do a "heres what I think" post :D); ultimately, the distinction between the two types of theory may end up being one of simply how one looks at it. Certainly, the properties of psi seem to contradict the notions of time and space- and without this, the universe would be one interconnected singularity of sorts. The basic idea, it seems, is that on a sufficiently fundamental level, the universe is extremely different than we think it is (...well, quantum physics already tells us that. But its even more different.)

Btw, you mention quantum entanglement as existing only between a pair of particles; though this is the case in most experiments, it is possible for any number of particles to be coherently entangled (in theory). Note, though, that entanglement is a delicate phenomenon which falls apart (decoheres) rapidly in most environments- its a metaphysically interesting phenomenon, however, presumably is not involved in the actual mechanism of psi.

Logged

Act; for the universe will never forget your movement, nor will it ever forgive your stillness.

July 12, 2006, 06:16:11 PMReply #3

zaigon

A Familiar Feature

Offline

170

Karma:

0

Personal Text

I have been crushed, nothing left to do but rise

[View Profile](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

Nice little thing there, really got me thinking, and i don't like thinking, especially about this stuff, because i will think and think, and it will lead to more things, and then i daze out for like 7 hours while i think of everything, and then the moment i snap out of it i forgetmost of what i just thought about.

Anywho, i guess that would work as a little counter-thing of Psi.

But if your saying that the physical realm is an illusion, then is the astral realm is, uhh, something involving the whole net thing i'm guessing, lol.

I dunno, i've thought too much, too much to think about after running multiple miles....

Maybe i'll be able to think right tomorrow and come up with something useful to say, or some question to ask.

Until then, thanks for the articles, i'm going to swim....

Logged
V|e|r|i|t|a|s my antidrug
July 12, 2006, 07:26:58 PMReply #4
freefallingdot
A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

98

Karma:

0

Personal Text

The Knight of Swords

[View Profile](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

In my opinion from many a sleepless night, while theories about psi and the occult in general give us a feeling of knowledge and wisdom, trying to explain them from what we know is pointless. It's a lot like trying to make a 3d model of the fourth dimension, we don't have the full picture. But, being human we never will stop trying, and you have pieced together the broken fragments we see very well, good job.

Logged
Boldly, I bow to the banished, bend knee to the broken, and break bread with the bereaved. Behold the breath-taking beauty of brutality, of quick and permanent change, breaking the lines built to seperate polarities. Brashly blending that which can't be bent.

July 12, 2006, 11:29:09 PMReply #5

Lightbringer

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Has a lot of posts

793

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Spiritual Warrior

[View Profile](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

DR: I think this thread takes the cake as the wisest post made on these forums in months.

I'll simply say this in response: When the universe becomes aware of itself, moving an object is as easy for it as moving an appendage is for a human ;)

Logged

The thing that really fascinates me about people is their ability to have no idea what's going on even though it's going on in plain sight all around them and the even more amazing tendency to argue violently when one of these obvious things is presented to them.

July 13, 2006, 01:10:20 AMReply #6

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

View Profile

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

Quote from: DownRodeo on July 12, 2006, 04:52:12 PM

Essentially for those that don't want to read the article, David Bohm suggests that objective reality is a giant illusion. A Phantasm. He explains that the universe is somewhat like a hologram, that at all points there is the same information. He takes the classic study of Alain Aspect, one that rocked the physics world and sprung a whole load of ideas, like quantum entanglement. Entanglement only happens with a pair of particles (as far as I have read previously anyway) and so would be of no use to this theory. But essentially the most important quote from that article is this:

Quote

Bohm believes the reason subatomic particles are able to remain in contact with one another regardless of the distance separating them is not because they are sending some sort of mysterious signal back and forth, but because their separateness is an illusion. He argues that at some deeper level of reality such particles are not individual entities, but are actually extensions of the same fundamental something.

Not to shock you too much... But I agree with this. In fact, not only do I agree that the separateness is an illusion, and that there is a deeper level of reality, a more

fundamental existence, but I also have a name for it: the conceptual domain.

The physical world with which we are familiar is nothing more than a projection of this conceptual domain into a subset of physical rules with which everything in the physical projection must interact. Particles are able to maintain their entanglement because the information marking their states is fundamentally linked in the conceptual domain, and the spatial position is simply a manifestation of one part of this information, while the states marked which are entangled are another part of the information which we perceive as those particles. In essence, each particle is simply a collection of information interacting by a set of defined physical rules.

However, there is an important aspect of this when we want to consider psi, and this is that from all observation, the objects of the physical domain have to interact by physical rules. You can entangle the states of two particles, but only by their physical interaction at one point of time, and then leaving them isolated while they separate (and in addition, there is no physical mechanism by which information can be passed at a distance via this entanglement). What you cannot do, is you cannot take a picture of a particle, consider that picture a conceptual representation of it, and then use the picture to entangle it to another particle. While there is a conceptual connection between the picture and the particle, there is no physical connection between them.

Yet with psi, a photograph, or even just a name, can serve as a link. This is a purely conceptual link, and not a physical one. Thus, this link operates entirely within the rules of the conceptual domain, and not within the rules of the physical domain.

So for psi to operate, there must be a component of the self which operates by the rules of the conceptual domain, without being constrained to obey the rules of the physical domain. (And thus we are brought back to that thing we call the "soul".)

It is tempting to look at the connection at a distance of EPR, and the connection and transfer of information at a distance of psi, and conclude that they must point to a similar truth about reality. And in fact, they do. The truth is most simply that information is more real than space. But to control and interact directly with this realm of information outside of the limitations of conventional physical interaction requires more than conventional physical stuff.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

July 13, 2006, 03:52:27 PMReply #7

DownRodeo

Veritas Furniture

Offline

DD-APPROVED! A-OKAYH!!

498

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas Furniture

[View Profile BudoTaijutsu.co.uk-Koshin Dojo Malmesbury](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

Thanks for all the brilliant replies...this was recieved a great deal better than I thought it would be, I'll reply to them in-depth when I get a moment and feel up to it, thanks again.

~Kieran

Logged

"There's a time when the operation of the machine becomes so odious, makes you so sick at heart, that you can't take part, you can't even passively take part, and you've got to put your bodies on the gears and upon the wheels, upon the levers... and you've got to make it stop!"

Mario Savio

July 23, 2006, 10:49:46 AMReply #8

DownRodeo

Veritas Furniture

Offline

DD-APPROVED! A-OKAYH!!

498

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas Furniture

[View Profile BudoTaijutsu.co.uk-Koshin Dojo Malmesbury](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

Sorry for the double post, but should bring a bit of attention to this...Well some people may find it an interesting read. Here's a programme I watched a few years ago that I found a summary of that may well slot into this idea, or just be of interest to some on here in some way, take what will:

<http://www.bbc.co.uk/science/horizon/2003/godonbrain.shtml>

Logged

"There's a time when the operation of the machine becomes so odious, makes you so sick at heart, that you can't take part, you can't even passively take part, and you've got to put your bodies on the gears and upon the wheels, upon the levers... and you've got to make it stop!"

Mario Savio

July 23, 2006, 11:56:35 AMReply #9

kobok
Tech Team
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council
5000
Karma:
174
Personal Text
Veritas Council
View Profile

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

Quote from: DownRodeo on July 23, 2006, 10:49:46 AM

Sorry for the double post, but should bring a bit of attention to this...Well some people may find it an interesting read. Here's a programme I watched a few years ago that I found a summary of that may well slot into this idea, or just be of interest to some on here in some way, take what will:

<http://www.bbc.co.uk/science/horizon/2003/godonbrain.shtml>

I'd like to emphasize an important point. Some people have a natural tendency to use reductionist philosophy to explain "away" aspects of existence once they understand a mechanism relating to it. It would be fallacious to do so in this case. You can, for example, stimulate a certain part of someone's brain and cause the person to smell a banana. This fact does not say anything about a banana or the reality of bananas. It only says that the stimulated region of the brain is where the smell of a banana was imprinted. The contents of this study should be examined with this perspective in mind.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

July 23, 2006, 01:17:03 PMReply #10

DownRodeo

Veritas Furniture

Offline

DD-APPROVED! A-OKAYH!!

498

Karma:

0

Personal Text
Veritas Furniture

[View Profile](#) [BudoTaijutsu.co.uk-Koshin Dojo Malmesbury](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

Thats actually a very good point to think about. Though obviously I must stress people should also keep an open mind to that not being the case.

Logged

"There's a time when the operation of the machine becomes so odious, makes you so sick at heart, that you can't take part, you can't even passively take part, and you've got to put your bodies on the gears and upon the wheels, upon the levers... and you've got to make it stop!"

Mario Savio

July 23, 2006, 02:47:33 PMReply #11

kobok

Tech Team

[Posts By Osmosis](#)

Offline

[Veritas Council](#)

5000

Karma:

174

[Personal Text](#)

[Veritas Council](#)

[View Profile](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

Quote from: DownRodeo on July 23, 2006, 01:17:03 PM

Thats actually a very good point to think about. Though obviously I must stress people should also keep an open mind to that not being the case.

It is always possible that there is no such thing as a banana and we are all just living in the Matrix. But while keeping your mind open to possibilities is good, you should be careful not to walk around everyday life with it too open, or it just might fall out. ;)

Logged

Latest article: [Construct Dynamics](#)

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

July 29, 2006, 05:56:00 PMReply #12

DownRodeo

[Veritas Furniture](#)

Offline

DD-APPROVED! A-OKAYH!!

498

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas Furniture

[View Profile BudoTaijutsu.co.uk-Koshin Dojo Malmesbury](http://ViewProfileBudoTaijutsu.co.uk-KoshinDojoMalmesbury)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

Whilst again that is a fair point, I would like to make clear my intent as I do not believe I have done so in my last post. Let me clarify my thoughts a little as I think it is rather rash to deny or play down the possible 'sole role' of the brain in things of psionic or metaphysical in nature.

If we are to consider what you have said in your last post Kobok in the context of the bbc article/program, one must consider the possibility that true religious/mystical/divine/metaphysical experience 'could' be attained through the brain or some other means that isn't transcendental in nature to our plane of space/time (though obviously not yet detected by the 'eyes of science'). Again, I must, simply for the sake of stimulating debate (and not for expounding what I believe), point towards a possibly more inherent alternative hypothesis (of which I am not sure to be honest lol, but it's healthy to ponder! :cool:).

So let us now consider a few ideas... The article for example, considers the notion that the brain, or some regions on the brain when put in certain states (due to mediation or praying w/e) act as an 'antenna' to receiving 'the divine' or things of a metaphysical nature. Although this is obviously suggested in a very basic manner (as the intended target of the program was the english general public) It can be pondered and fleshed out to a greater extent. Perhaps instead of being an antenna to receiving things that are 'psi', 'divine' or mystical in nature (perhaps they are suggesting that it is an energy when they talk about it in relation to god? Holy spirit? thats one other avenue... but I shall not tread it for now.) It is instead something different that is taking place...

One theory is that when meditation is being practiced or prayer is being practiced (and as the research shows the blood is drawing out of the regions of the brain responsible for the sense of self, space/time and so on) that we move into a state that is more basic and fundamental in nature. Perhaps allowing us to be more aware of the tao within us (to borrow from one system of thought). Or from a buddhist point of view, perhaps we are touching the mind or buddha nature, past any conceptual thinking, just being. Essentially, what may be going on is that we are taking the blocks away that prevent us from directly experiencing things of a divine/metaphysical nature, from experiencing reality, the ultimate principle, the base of our nature, which is fundamentally the same. Perhaps removing, or letting subside, what makes us an extension of said primordial something, Inner space if you will. What then could happen is we try and interpret these experiences in the light of our other mental functions (such as sense of self, memory, spatial awareness, language) returning to normal functioning status.

Anyway, cutting a rant short (as posing too many ideas will be detrimental (and I need

some more time to think of good ones xD) to discussion), for me, this is an issue of defining the 'I' aspect of self, whether it could be called consciousness or not? Does the brain produce it? Is it the main aspect of self? Is there a soul connected to it...if so, is that really 'who/what I am'? Chariot analogy, blah blah blah.

~Kieran

edit: I've recently been doing a lot of research into the two drugs LSD and DMT. (For more information see: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dimethyltryptamine> and <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/LSD> and for some interesting and at times amusing anecdotal information see: <http://fusionanomaly.net/dmtthespiritmolecule.html>)

Experiences attained by using these drugs (and alternative mediation methods) bring about a lot of interesting connections in my mind about the nature of things. One idea proposed by a lot of these drug users and also practitioners of meditation is that of the "universal mind lattice". Something which is depicted numerous amounts of time on LSD fuelled artist alex grey's site. My favourite depiction currently being displayed here: <http://www.alexgrey.com/netofbeing.html>. Which is something I feel lightbringer was touching upon when he posted this earlier in this thread:

Quote from: Lightbringer on July 12, 2006, 11:29:09 PM

I'll simply say this in response: When the universe becomes aware of itself, moving an object is as easy for it as moving an appendage is for a human ;)

I think lots of people perceive things of a spiritual nature in this way and not just the drug users, established spiritual traditions who have been researching things of this nature for years (buddhism namely for one) and it's something/an idea that we, as a site dedicated to the metaphysical and spiritual, need to seriously consider.

« Last Edit: August 01, 2006, 06:34:45 PM by DownRodeo »

Logged

"There's a time when the operation of the machine becomes so odious, makes you so sick at heart, that you can't take part, you can't even passively take part, and you've got to put your bodies on the gears and upon the wheels, upon the levers... and you've got to make it stop!"

Mario Savio

August 01, 2006, 02:57:34 PM Reply #13

Philosopher

Veritas Furniture

Offline

316

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Bah.

[View Profile](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

If you looking in to DMT you'll probably already be aware of this but if not you should definitely look up McKenna on 'self transforming machine elves,' it's vaguely similar to your theory, and it's one of the best theorise of existence just because of the looks you get when you tell people the world is in fact created by the dancing of invisible elves. :)

I like your theory, I have a book somewhere that had a lot of relevent information but I think I lent it to someone who I have not seen in months, so I'm going to go away and think about it then come back and try and say something more useful.

Logged

August 01, 2006, 03:18:22 PMReply #14

Sladus

Settling In

Offline

*

11

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

In my opinion, psi is a type of frequency, probably one very high in the spectrum...although I also agree that it is separate from electromagnetic energy. If psi IS a frequency, then that would mean that psi isn't a type of unknown energy in itself, rather that it works with and/or affects energy in a one of two ways (or maybe both...)
1) psi is able, some way or another, to affect the probability of any event happening to such an extent that anything that is possible can be, based on the psion's skill level, changed from a near impossibility to a an actual probability. 2) psi is just an all-powerful tool that can be used to profoundly control energy in ANY way, shape or form, regardless of probability (this theory doesn't seem AS likely as the first one, but it is still arguably feasible...). It would probably be a bit of a mix of both, seeing as how psi does seem to do things regardless of probability and be able to affect any and all types of energy. If psi does happen to be a frequency, I would surmise that psi would be of a higher frequency than even light, if that is possible, as psi has never been seen as limited by time, space or any similar laws that physics holds in such high regard...

-Sladus a.k.a Darth Vexon

Logged

"The most frightening truth of society is that there is no such thing as truth...only temporary constructs accepted by the majority of the public to conform to someone else's ideas just because it is psychologically comfortable."

-Sladus a.k.a. Darth Vexon

Print

Pages: [1] 2

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Theories, Articles, and Philosophy »An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

Jump to:

=> Theories, Articles, and Philosophy

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vrsociety.net/index.php/topic%2C8699.15.html>

2 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 3 Nov 2013

Jul NOV Dec

03

2010 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

November 03, 2013, 04:12:28 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

211794 Posts in 15056 Topics by 19075 Members - Latest Member: - Akshearhea

Most online today: 96 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

| -+ Discussion Areas

| | -+ Theories, Articles, and Philosophy

| | | -+ An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things) 0 Members and 1

Guest are viewing this topic. « previous next »

Pages: 1 [2] Print

Author Topic: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things) (Read 4777 times)

Philosopher
Veritas Furniture

Posts: 316

Karma: 0

Bah.

[View Profile](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

« Reply #15 on: August 01, 2006, 04:45:39 PM »

frequency in what? Frequency is defined as the number of times something vibrates in one second, so if psi is a frequency then something must be vibrating, either a physical substance, e.g sound is vibration in air, or in a field, e.g light and other electro magnetic radiation is an vibration in electric and magnetic Fields simultaneously, (if you'll let me ignore wave particle duality for the moment).

« Last Edit: August 05, 2006, 07:08:28 AM by Philosopher » Logged

DownRodeo

DD-APPROVED! A-OKAYH!!

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 498

Karma: 0

Veritas Furniture

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

« Reply #16 on: August 01, 2006, 06:25:02 PM »

Quote from: Philosopher on August 01, 2006, 02:57:34 PM

If you looking in to DMT you'll probably already be aware of this but if not you should definitely look up McKenna on 'self transforming machine elves,' it's vaguely similar to your theory, and it's one of the best theorise of existence just because of the looks you get when you tell people the world is in fact created by the dancing of invisible elves.

Smiley

I like your theory, I have a book somewhere that had a lot of relevant information but I think I lent it to someone who I have not seen in months, so I'm going to go away and think about it then come back and try and say something more useful.

I am aware of McKenna's writing. I have read a little bit into that theory, it's interesting (and a bit whacky) xD. But he also suggests that it's all lies because the actual reality of what he has experienced in 'other' said place is too idiosyncratic to integrate and then explain in this reality. There are no words. Maybe...

Thanks for the reply, I await some interesting information from you sir! These ideas can do with some fleshing out and having more connections made.

~Kieran
Logged

"There's a time when the operation of the machine becomes so odious, makes you so sick at heart, that you can't take part, you can't even passively take part, and you've got to put your bodies on the gears and upon the wheels, upon the levers... and you've got to make it stop!"

Mario Savio
Philosopher
Veritas Furniture

Posts: 316
Karma: 0

Bah.

[View Profile](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

« Reply #17 on: August 05, 2006, 03:33:42 PM »

OK to recap a bit what has already been said, (mostly for my own benefit,) the traditional philosophy of psi say the physical world exists, pretty much as everyone knows it, in addition to this there is an omnipresent energy, which can be controlled and manipulated by the soul, at least to an extent.

The alternative version is that the universe is fundamentally interconnected, every particle is connected to every other practical, this is how we can get information and conversely affect the world thought mental focus. Not using energy but just opening up to the fact we are connected to everything

The way they are connected is due to the fact that ultimate reality is fundamentally different from the way in which we view the world. This is a Kantian* Idea, when we look at the world or even think we are trapped within 'categories of understanding', things like time, space, extension, plurality, (separateness of things.) these are ways we must think about things but in reality they do not exist. So the reason I can lift an object at a distance is because there really is no distance and no object separate from my self, by exerting mantle focus we can momentarily overcome our misconceptions which normally limit us.

DownRodeo keeps this in a physical senses, but kobok goes further to suggest that only concepts or ideas exist, not physical things (Idealism), but this still maintains this is simply a refinement of the traditional psi view because one of the concepts that exists is that of psi, and the part of us that deals with things on the conceptual level is still the soul.

That's the recap now for my two penneth.

Note; what I am about to suggest may appear too be the same as what kobok said, depending on your interpretation, I don't think this is what he is saying, but either way I come to slightly different conclusions.

Even when what ultimately exists has been reduced to simply ideas, we are still talking about substances, not material once granted but substance all the same it's still something that exists it has being. With Taoism, Tao is considered to be non-being, so rather than a substance ontology (theory of existence) it can be considered a process ontology. This is a fairly difficult concept to initially get your head around so an analogy is appropriate, and is much as I think it's over used generally, The matrix offers the perfect analogy.

So if the world is the matrix Tao would be the computer code, the code does not exist within the world, but it creates and sustains everything in the world, it's not thought it's being that thing exists, but thought it's non-being, it's process. This is different from what kobok said because in this picture even concepts are created by the process of the Tao, this would include consciousness and any idea of a soul, the soul does not transcend the Tao, it a function of it. The way that psionics works is the same way as people do things in the matrix, (thinking of any freed human apart from Neo). We are a function of the Tao, we are a part of it and therefore we can effect it, we are a part of the computer code as it were so we can learn things about other parts of the code or even change other parts of the code. By meditating and focusing we become able to perceive and alter the code more easily.

Right, so does that make sense to anyone but me?

* from Immanuel Kant an eightieth century German philosopher

« Last Edit: August 05, 2006, 03:50:49 PM by Philosopher » Logged

kobok

Veritas Council

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 4841

Karma: 157

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

« Reply #18 on: August 08, 2006, 11:49:28 AM »

There were once people who asked what makes matter move, and concluded that it made no philosophical sense that matter could move on its own, so there must be separate "spirit" in all matter making matter move. This no longer seems sensible to us, and now we understand through physics that matter "moves" in the complex motions we observe due to interactions between many different types of particles according to certain rules, and that this is the "process".

Similarly, when you ask what makes ideas and concepts interact, I believe the answer you will probably locate, at least at the first level, is that it is interaction between a collection of ideas and concepts according to certain rules.

And if you want to understand the physical world, it simply depends on which level you look. The physical world has rules that it operates by, and we can directly observe those. Or we can consider the physical world as a projection of a subset of the conceptual domain, and consider the conceptual interactions directly. A few physical results actually make more sense from this latter perspective, such as some quantum mechanical results like entanglement.

Logged

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

Razeroth

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 269
Karma: 0

Ut intus , sic vacuus. As within, so without.

View Profile

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

« Reply #19 on: August 19, 2006, 11:12:42 PM »

I suppose that what you presented is a good thery, probably one of the best I've heard in a while. And good job on actually taking the time to add a serious article like this to a discussion area that was quite lacking before...Good luck with the extra posts you promised!

-Razeroth

Logged

"In the beginning, the primum mobile created the heavens and the earth, and imparted existence. The governing principle of the universe thusforth came forth: duality in its glory..."

DownRodeo

DD-APPROVED! A-OKAYH!!

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 498
Karma: 0

Veritas Furniture

View Profile WWW

Re: An Alternative explanation for psi (amongst other things)

« Reply #20 on: October 25, 2006, 01:35:14 AM »

Just a quick note on this topic! I've been introduced to a mister George Berkeley, http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_Berkeley

Whom I think is of great importance to thinking about topics of this nature. Kobok, I'd like to know if you yourself have read much on this philosophical figure, thanks! More later...

Logged

"There's a time when the operation of the machine becomes so odious, makes you so sick at heart, that you can't take part, you can't even passively take part, and you've got

to put your bodies on the gears and upon the wheels, upon the levers... and you've got to make it stop!"

Mario Savio

Pages: 1 [2] Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Theories, Articles, and Philosophy

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vsociety.net/index.php?topic=8174.0>

7 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 26 Aug 2019

Jul JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

Help

Search

Calendar

Login

Register

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Theories, Articles, and Philosophy

»Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck

« previous next »

Print

Pages: [1]

Author Topic: Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck
(Read 7953 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

April 19, 2006, 03:14:12 PMRead 7953 times
Darkduck
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

1750

Karma:

5

Personal Text

Veritas' Nazgûl

[View Profile](#) [OMG VERITAS CLICK HEARE!](#)

Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck

An article about the experiments Vox and DD did with Psi and Chi interaction, available on PDF.

* experimentations.pdf (61.5 kB - downloaded 350 times.)

Logged

"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."

~DD

April 19, 2006, 06:51:17 PMReply #1

Zake

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Staff

1722

Karma:

1

Personal Text

Veritas Staff

[View Profile](#)

Re: Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck

Awesome!

Logged

Act; for the universe will never forget your movement, nor will it ever forgive your stillness.

April 20, 2006, 02:44:38 AMReply #2

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck
Interesting, but one important thing you forgot to describe is the precise protocol you used for scanning the results. You mentioned that DD was unable to scan the psi contributions to the experiments, so does this mean that the observation of results for each phase was entirely performed by Vox Nocti? As much detail as you can give about the process used there would be helpful.

Logged

Latest article: [Construct Dynamics](#)

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

April 20, 2006, 04:56:45 AMReply #3

DownRodeo

Veritas Furniture

Offline

DD-APPROVED! A-OKAYH!!

498

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas Furniture

[View Profile](#) [BudoTaijutsu.co.uk-Koshin Dojo Malmesbury](#)

Re: Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck

I am much liking the results of these experiments, I think we should all explore this in more depth, time to form a think tank on the matter!

Logged

"There's a time when the operation of the machine becomes so odious, makes you so sick at heart, that you can't take part, you can't even passively take part, and you've got to put your bodies on the gears and upon the wheels, upon the levers... and you've got to make it stop!"

Mario Savio

April 20, 2006, 10:27:04 AMReply #4

Forg

[Posts By Osmosis](#)

Offline

The V' Smithy

829

Karma:

20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck

drools Absolutely wonderful ^_^ . It's nice to see that finally somebody did it. My only major argument, aside from potential inaccuracies in judgement by DD and Vox, which could potentially skew the results on a great level, is only with the "same energy theory". Of course in my case I'm sure it's a subjective definition, but I see the energies being the same on a level prior to creation. Of course, one could argue that the attempt to meld chi into psi would disprove the possibility. Though, it can be argued that the process it self is more one directional, as in any irreversible process. But either way, good work :)

Upon further review, I also will argue potential inaccuracies in the area of will power. Since both energy's are propelled by will, a greater will on a different parties behalf could produce much different results. I don't mean to say that your actual results are inaccurate, but simply to say that from my own trials and so forth, these possibilities to contort the actual experiments exist. Ideally more experimentation in the same areas could be done, but it is potentially too time consuming anyway. *disappears in a poof of random theory smoke*

« Last Edit: April 20, 2006, 10:40:01 AM by Forg »

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

April 20, 2006, 04:25:01 PMReply #5

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck

Quote from: Forg on April 20, 2006, 10:27:04 AM

Upon further review, I also will argue potential inaccuracies in the area of will power. Since both energy's are propelled by will, a greater will on a different parties behalf could produce much different results.

Another major effect would be the influence of individual expectation about the nature of energy one is creating. Through this, the cultural and personal expectations about the properties of energy in a particular paradigm can actually imbue the energy with these properties, and the observations would then be a product of the interaction of these sets of expectations.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

April 20, 2006, 04:50:34 PMReply #6

Forg

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

The V' Smithy

829

Karma:

20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck

oh that's another good point I hadn't thought of. :)

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

April 21, 2006, 08:28:50 AMReply #7

Falcon

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Vretsa Dcitoinray

702

Karma:

1

[Personal Text](#)

[Veritas Mentor](#)

[View Profile](#) [Facebook](#)

Re: Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck
Really good guys.

Vox when you come to England, I'll re do the experiment with you if you want, as im fairly good with chi and psi, also Talyn/Faija is also very good with chi manipulation. So you can get more results for your experiment. :)

Logged

Finding some things difficult and need a extra hand, Apply for a mentor that's what were here for <http://forums.v society.net/index.php?topic=9706.0>

April 21, 2006, 02:38:10 PMReply #8

Vox Nocti

Veritas Furniture

Offline

Frequent poster

256

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Frequent poster

View Profile

Re: Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck
Good idea:) Still haven't heard anything of it though =_='

On the rest of your replies: When (or If) I'm back from a weekend of keeping Larp-ers on track, I'll come back on them:)

~Vox

Logged

"I'd like to apologize in advance for anything that I may say or do that could be construed as offensive as I slowly go NUTS." (Col. Jack 'O Neill, Stargate sg-1)

Ashrak: "And you are considered...well, a pain in the nikta"

'O Neill: "Neck?"

Teal'c: "No."

April 22, 2006, 05:16:00 AMReply #9

DownRodeo

Veritas Furniture

Offline

DD-APPROVED! A-OKAYH!!

498

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas Furniture

[View Profile](#) [BudoTaijutsu.co.uk-Koshin Dojo Malmesbury](#)

Re: Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck

Quote from: kobok on April 20, 2006, 04:25:01 PM

Quote from: Forg on April 20, 2006, 10:27:04 AM

Upon further review, I also will argue potential inaccuracies in the area of will power.

Since both energy's are propelled by will, a greater will on a different parties behalf could produce much different results.

Another major effect would be the influence of individual expectation about the nature of energy one is creating. Through this, the cultural and personal expectations about the properties of energy in a particular paradigm can actually imbue the energy with these properties, and the observations would then be a product of the interaction of these sets of expectations.

Well, why don't we ask them what they were expecting? Perhaps then we could establish wether this was an effect on the end results.

Forg: Do you think there is anyway to run a sub-experiment purely asesing the will power of the individuals involved in such a way that we could accurately factor these in to the results of a repeat experiment? And surely we should be replicating this test on mass to see if it yeilds the same results, changing the individuals involved where possible. I know distance might be a factor for someone who manipulates chi, but what about psions? Surely the properties of psi allow us to conduct tests from great distances, and even monitor them if we can set up a panel of gifted remote viewers.

Measuring the metaphysical side of things is very hard and I'm glad DD and Vox made an attempt, I think we should carry this momentum forward and at least try and get a system going where we can at least get accurate consesus's as to what is going on during this experiment. Unless ofcourse the Heisenberg principle applies here too xD

(EDIT: Thread moved into new forum by request of VoxNocti. -kobok)

« Last Edit: July 22, 2006, 01:03:46 PM by kobok »

Logged

"There's a time when the operation of the machine becomes so odious, makes you so sick at heart, that you can't take part, you can't even passively take part, and you've got to put your bodies on the gears and upon the wheels, upon the levers... and you've got to make it stop!"

Mario Savio

July 22, 2006, 01:25:03 PMReply #10

Vox Nocti

Veritas Furniture

Offline

Frequent poster

256

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Frequent poster

View Profile

Re: Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck

Quote from: Kobok

Interesting, but one important thing you forgot to describe is the precise protocol you used for scanning the results. You mentioned that DD was unable to scan the psi contributions to the experiments, so does this mean that the observation of results for each phase was entirely performed by Vox Nocti? As much detail as you can give about the process used there would be helpful.

Indeed the scanning of the Psi energy was done competely by me, because as said, when preforming the experiments we found out that DD was unable to sense psi, but not his effect on Chi. So while I scanned both the Psi and Chi energies, he paid close attentions to differences in the Chi. Those differences appeared to been seen by both of us after we discussed the result after each experiment.

There isn't much to say on the protocol used. DD and I both used a passive method to perceive the energies (instead of a random active method, which includes putting your energy in the thing you want to feel in one way or the other, which could screw up the experiments). This passive method was, in short, done by opening up your awareness to energy, that's about the best I can describe it.

Quote from: Forg

I also will argue potential inaccuracies in the area of will power. Since both energy's are propelled by will, a greater will on a different parties behalf could produce much different results.[\quote]

True, nothing to say against that :P

Quote from: DownRodea

Well, why don't we ask them what they were expecting? Perhaps then we could establish wether this was an effect on the end results.

Although we were biased in that we thought that Psi and Chi were different, we were also open to the fact that it could well prove to be otherwise. Also we didn't think some of the effects that took place (The 'blowing up' of a Chi ball after Psi insertions, the

mixing of psi and chi to form a more viscous substance, etc).

Hopes this answers your questions for now, feel free to discuss it more :P

~Vox Nocti

Logged

"I'd like to apologize in advance for anything that I may say or do that could be construed as offensive as I slowly go NUTS." (Col. Jack 'O Neill, Stargate sg-1)

Ashrak: "And you are considered...well, a pain in the nikta"

'O Neill: "Neck?"

Teal'c: "No."

Print

Pages: [1]

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Theories, Articles, and Philosophy

»Experimentation on Psi-Chi interaction (By Vox_Nocti and Darkduck

Jump to:

=> Theories, Articles, and Philosophy

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php?topic=13.0>

14 captures

4 Aug 2007 - 26 Aug 2019

Jul JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

Help

Search

[Calendar](#)
[Login](#)
[Register](#)

[The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Psionic links](#)
« previous next »

[Print](#)

Pages: [1] 2 3 4

Author Topic: [Psionic links](#) (Read 30507 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

December 12, 2003, 12:23:21 PMRead 30507 times

Spartan117

A Familiar Feature

Offline

Hundred-plus Club

104

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

[Psionic links](#)

Note!

This thread has been superseded by the Psi links page on our wiki, which can be better maintained as the entire community can edit it. From now on, please edit that page to update and organize links as appropriate.

-kobok

Original (now outdated) thread:

Some links on subjects about psi:

[Psi Palatium](#)

[Pspog](#)

[Co-ordinate Remote Viewing Manual](#)

[The Firedocs Remote Viewing Manual](#)

[Psi Tech >>> This link is dead.](#)

[The Farsight Institute](#)

[Hawaii Remote Viewers' Guild](#)

add more if you want :)

Edit by Viendin: Hey guys. I'm just cleaning this list up a bit, making it look a bit prettier.
Found a dead link, too. I'll try to add in some of the other mentioned links in the thread.

« Last Edit: March 30, 2010, 12:36:09 AM by kobok »

Logged

December 12, 2003, 01:57:33 PMReply #1

crow

A Familiar Feature

Offline

Veritas Furniture

186

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas Furniture

View Profile

Psionic links

Thanks for the links!

Logged

~crow

December 12, 2003, 03:20:07 PMReply #2

Neo

A Familiar Feature

Offline

Veritas Furniture

164

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas Furniture

View Profile

Psionic links

Gotpsi.com I think is one, its got kinda tests on it and everything, and then theres
psiscape.net?

Logged

Don't annoy me, or I'll set my kamehamehamsters on you!

December 12, 2003, 03:24:14 PMReply #3

Spartan117

A Familiar Feature

Offline

Hundred-plus Club

104

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Psionic links

psiscape isn't online yet, and gotpsi i forgot:p gotpsi

Logged

December 12, 2003, 03:26:28 PMReply #4

Neo

[A Familiar Feature](#)

Offline

Veritas Furniture

164

Karma:

0

Personal Text

[Veritas Furniture](#)

[View Profile](#)

Psionic links

whoops, forgot to make them links, now, what else have we forgotten. lol.

Logged

Don't annoy me, or I'll set my kamehamehamsters on you!

December 13, 2003, 06:40:25 AMReply #5

SereneChaos

[Veritas Furniture](#)

Offline

Has a lot of posts

401

Karma:

0

Personal Text

[Has a lot of posts](#)

[View Profile](#)

Psionic links

don't forget psychic body and astral society

they have some stuff on psi, but mostly AP, which is helpful

Logged
December 13, 2003, 07:00:19 AMReply #6
Spartan117
A Familiar Feature

Offline

Hundred-plus Club
104
Karma:
0
View Profile

Psionic links
<http://www.astralsociety.net/>
<http://www.astralvoyage.com/>
hmm looks like psychic body is no more

well people if you have more to add then please link them. :)

Logged
December 13, 2003, 09:37:51 AMReply #7
SereneChaos
Veritas Furniture

Offline

Has a lot of posts
401
Karma:
0
Personal Text
Has a lot of posts
View Profile

Psionic links
just remembered that...sorry.

Logged
December 13, 2003, 01:50:56 PMReply #8
Kaster
New Member

Offline
*
Greenhorn
9
Karma:

0

Personal Text

Greenhorn

View Profile

Psionic links

Great link list!

Logged

Man's unfailing capacity to believe what he prefers to be true rather than what the evidence shows to be likely and possible has always astounded me. We long for a caring Universe which will save us from our childish mistakes, and in the face of mountains of evidence to the contrary we will pin all our hopes on the slimmest of doubts. God has not been proven not to exist, therefore he must exist.

Academician Prokhor Zakharov

"For I Have Tasted The Fruit"

December 18, 2003, 05:01:38 AMReply #9

Kazejin

New Member

Offline

*

Greenhorn

1

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Greenhorn

View Profile

Psionic links

Also, if you wish to find alittle more they have an search engine they may try.

But then again the person will have to be careful on which they choose not many the person can relate to easily.

Avatar Search Engine

Logged

December 18, 2003, 05:53:45 PMReply #10

MaceMan

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

Frequent poster

71

Karma:

0

Personal Text

o rly?

View Profile <http://maceman.info>

Psionic links

You didn't mention uyt.com.

Logged

maceman.info

December 18, 2003, 06:00:36 PMReply #11

XeYe

Settling In

Offline

*

Greenhorn

23

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Greenhorn

View Profile

Psionic links

I was looking around and found this one. Tell me what you guys think.

www.psc-online.net

Logged

To mold the mind and body,

To cultivate a vigorous spirit,

And through correct and rigid training,

To strive for Improvement in the art of Kendo;

To hold in esteem human courtesy and honor,

To associate with others with sincerity,

And to forever pursue the cultivation of oneself.

Thus will one be able to love his country and society,

To contribute to the development of culture,

And to promote peace and prosperity among all people.

December 20, 2003, 08:52:51 PMReply #12

MaceMan

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

Frequent poster

71

Karma:

0

Personal Text

o rly?

View Profile <http://maceman.info>

Psionic links

<http://www.psiarcade.com/garden/>

Logged

maceman.info

December 22, 2003, 06:39:34 PMReply #13

Allucinari

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

Regular Member

56

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Regular Member

View Profile

A more "ordered" list..and some additions

Remote Viewing:

<http://www.crviewer.com>

<http://www.hrv.org> - has practice targets available too

<http://www.psitech.net>

<http://www.crvmanual.com> or <http://www.firedocs.com/remoterviewing> - home of the infamous "CRV Manual"

<http://www.p-i-a.com> - mainly Associate Remote Viewing ("RVing the future, more or less") and Pendulum Dowsing (Pendling)

<http://www.grillflame.com> - has practice targets available.

(Please note that these sites deal with the "official/scientific" definition of Remote Viewing ie. perceiving a remote target and scripting the information down "within predefined protocols". The protocols are the important, defining part. Not the more commonly heard of, and technically 'incorrect' definition of merely: perceiving a remote target, period.)

"Psionics":

<http://www.psipog.net>

<http://www.psipalatium.com>

<http://www.thepsionguild.net> - some instructional material on the site, hard to navigate though. Chat seems "dead" alot though.
<http://www.psc-online.net> - nice instructional material aimed at beginners, on the site. Good chatroom, OPs seem helpful/knowledgable.
<http://www.psiscapenet.net> - not online yet, no. But the chat seems worthwhile - and classes do occur on there. OPs seem helpful/knowledgable here too.
<http://www.biomindsuperpowers.com/> - very interesting site
<http://www.fork-you.com/> - devoted to "metal bending" (which is possibly Psychokinetic in nature)

Other psi/psychic-related sites:

<http://www.psiexplorer.com>
<http://www.parapsych.org>
<http://www.noetic.org>
<http://www.princeton.edu/~pear/>
<http://www.psychicexplorers.com>

"Psi games"

<http://www.gotpsi.org/>
<http://www.fourmilab.com/rpkp/experiments>
<http://www.psiarcade.com/garden>

Logged
April 14, 2004, 07:21:09 AMReply #14
psisk8r
Settling In

Offline

*

Greenhorn

10

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Greenhorn

View Profile

helpful links

I would like to just have a thread where people can put different useful sites partially because veritas does not have a links section. Please include a short description of the site.

Most of us know about Psipog which is great for newbies and has a lot of useful articles... <http://www.psipog.net>

these are ways to practice online by manipulating chance

<http://paranormal.about.com/gi/dynamic/offsite.htm?site=http://www.fourmilab.ch/rpkp/experiments/>

<http://paranormal.about.com/gi/dynamic/offsite.htm?site=http://home.conceptsfa.nl/%7Erwinter/index.htm>

(you might want to copy and paste these. I :cow:

Logged

those that think they know everything are very annoying to us that really do

Print

Pages: [1] 2 3 4

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Psionic links

Jump to:

=> Psionics

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C13.15.html>

7 captures

07 Jul 2010 - 03 Nov 2013

Oct NOV Dec

03

2012 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

November 03, 2013, 03:08:23 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

211793 Posts in 15056 Topics by 19075 Members - Latest Member: - Akshearhea

Most online today: 96 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

| -+ Discussion Areas

| | -+ Psionics

| | | -+ Psionic links 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous next »

Pages: 1 [2] 3 4 Print

Author Topic: Psionic links (Read 24880 times)

solstice

Dreamwalker

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2114

Karma: -4

"Receive and transmit..."

[View Profile](#)

Psionic links

« Reply #15 on: April 14, 2004, 08:01:06 AM »

My site, until it went down those few months, was a premiere resource. I also have a page of links, though I dont know if any are still good.

<http://www.psychicbody.com>

Logged

Tell all the Truth but tell it slant: Success in Circuit lies. Too bright for our infirm Delight. The Truth's superb surprise. As Lightning to the Children eased, with explanation kind. The Truth must dazzle gradually, or every man be blind.

Tefeari: The Giant Impact Hypothesis is a theory

Draconic Feathers

he-who-posts-lots

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 436

Karma: 3

You are Me and I am You; I'll always Be with You

[View Profile WWW](#)

Psionic links

« Reply #16 on: April 14, 2004, 08:33:31 AM »

There's also <http://www.psiscape.net>

stickies this thread as well

Logged

Following our Will and Wind, we may just go where no one's been

Solve et Coagula

Continue Expanding Consciousness...

aeresvistaas.daportfolio.com

Fortitudo Dei

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 88

Karma: 0

Regular Member

View Profile

Psionic links

« Reply #17 on: April 18, 2004, 12:26:03 AM »

You must go to <http://www.psychicscience.com> . It's a very good site that has some pretty cool "games". Check out everything. A pretty easy site to run maneuver thru also.

Logged

"To pity distress is human. To relieve it is godlike."

psisk8r

Greenhorn

Settling In

*

Posts: 10

Karma: 0

Greenhorn

View Profile

Psionic links

« Reply #18 on: April 20, 2004, 05:30:24 AM »

so... so far we have ...

<http://paranormal.about.com/gi/dyna...kp/experiments/>

<http://paranormal.about.com/gi/dyna...inter/index.htm>

<http://www.psipog.net>

<http://www.psiscapene.net>

<http://www.psychicbody.com>

<http://www.psychicscience.com>

... thanx guys these all look pretty decent keep them coming

go boy go! The infamous Vericow!

:doggie:

good cow ;-)

Logged

those that think they know everything are very annoying to us that really do

Faijer

Existential Pragmatist

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 3201

Karma: 41

The Devil's Advocate

View Profile WWW

Psionic links

« Reply #19 on: April 20, 2004, 07:20:00 AM »

<http://www.alternativescience.com/>

Logged

My WordPress Blog is updated regularly.

NEW UPDATE: Life begins at conception: A thought experiment (29/08/2012)

deathpsythe

Veritas Furniture

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 236

Karma: 0

Veritas Furniture

View Profile

Psionic links

« Reply #20 on: April 23, 2004, 10:23:41 AM »

thepsionguild.net this one is good

Logged

~Faith Is For Those Who Have nothing To Lose~

Spartan117

Hundred-plus Club

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 104

Karma: 0

View Profile

Psionic links

« Reply #21 on: April 23, 2004, 01:20:01 PM »

<http://forums.theveritasacademy.net/showthread.php?t=13&highlight;=psi+links>

This topic on links was already here, never stickied though, don't know the reason, but at least people should search before they make a new topic, as should the mods.

Smiley

Logged

Draconic Feathers

he-who-posts-lots

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 436

Karma: 3

You are Me and I am You; I'll always Be with You

View Profile WWW

Psionic links

« Reply #22 on: April 24, 2004, 08:48:49 PM »

Yes, we should...*makes up for it by merging the two together*

Logged

Following our Will and Wind, we may just go where no one's been

Solve et Coagula

Continue Expanding Consciousness...

aeresvistaas.daportfolio.com

ocy

Greenhorn

New Member

*

Posts: 1

Karma: 0

Greenhorn

View Profile

Another link.

« Reply #23 on: May 06, 2004, 07:30:17 AM »

ok. here's a link.

<http://www.psychiceducation.com>

a psychic course site.

some of the basic course re free. but the more advance ones aren't that much of a cost.
check it out and tell me what you guys think bout it?

Ocy:)

Logged

The only gap between fact and fiction is our understanding of nature

PSI987

Frequent poster

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 76

Karma: 0

Frequent poster

View Profile

Psionic links

« Reply #24 on: June 23, 2004, 07:08:36 AM »

heres some more links..

Telekinesis.mine.nu

psionhub.tk

psi-media.tk

<http://www.p-i-a.com/>

Logged

Apoc

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 63

Karma: 0

Regular Member

View Profile

Psionic links

« Reply #25 on: June 24, 2004, 05:18:18 PM »

This is my small little site.. It's not just psionics but it was some Qi Gong... It's basicly just a articles I have read and put up on my site. I did'nt make them or anything just ones that I have found on the net and have read myself.

<http://www.polarhome.com/~sytheek/sok/home.html>

Logged

"All knowledge, is ultimately, self knowledge."
Bruce Lee

Church
Frequent poster
A Veritas Regular
**

Posts: 76
Karma: 0

Frequent poster

[View Profile WWW](#)

Psionic links
« Reply #26 on: July 06, 2004, 09:04:45 PM »
Any other good sites... Hmmm? I have one:

Psions V2
Logged
Winged_Wolf
Regular Member
A Familiar Feature

Posts: 122
Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile WWW](#)

The Psion Guild
« Reply #27 on: August 25, 2004, 11:24:52 PM »
Since it was mentioned...
Chat is no longer dead (most active in the evenings), forum is fixed, and a site map has
been added to appease those having trouble with navigation. Wink
It's at <http://www.thepsionguild.net/sitemap.html>
Logged
--Winged Wolf

Get my books:

<http://www.lulu.com/wingedwolfpsion>

The Psion Guild:

<http://www.psionguild.org>

SupernaturalGuy

Greenhorn

New Member

*

Posts: 4

Karma: 0

Greenhorn

View Profile WWW

Psionic links

« Reply #28 on: September 06, 2004, 09:12:13 PM »

I'm digging that website WingedWolf. Wink

Also check out my website... <http://www.psilight.tk>

Logged

Death is creeping up on you! Tongue

Website: www.psilight.tk

ryupower

Frequent poster

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 90

Karma: 0

Frequent poster

View Profile WWW

Psionic links

« Reply #29 on: October 04, 2004, 12:28:58 PM »

Quote from: PSI987

heres some more links..

Telekinesis.mine.nu

psionhub.tk
psi-media.tk
<http://www.p-i-a.com/>

points at psionhub
THAT SITE HAS THE SAME LAYOUT AS MINE!!!! Bet he's a freewebs user! Cheesy

anyways...anyone check one of THE best sites yet?:
www.spiritonline.com
Logged
My artist's site!! cool

<http://www.freewebs.com/ryupower/>
Pages: 1 [2] 3 4 Print
« previous next »
Jump to:
=> Psionics

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines
Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!
<http://forums.vsociety.net/index.php/topic%2C13.30.html>
7 captures
07 Jul 2010 - 03 Nov 2013
Oct NOV Dec
03
2012 2013 2014

About this capture
The Veritas Society
*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister
Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.
Did you miss your activation email?
November 03, 2013, 03:14:23 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length
Search:

Advanced search

211793 Posts in 15056 Topics by 19075 Members - Latest Member: - Akshearhea

Most online today: 96 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

| |-+ Psionics

|| |-+ Psionic links 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous next »

Pages: 1 2 [3] 4 Print

Author Topic: Psionic links (Read 24881 times)

Athiril

Reverend Lucious

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 469

Karma: 0

View Profile WWW

Psionic links

« Reply #30 on: October 04, 2004, 03:28:00 PM »

Quote from: Church

Any other good sites... Hmmm? I have one:

Psions V2

Damn you, I was going to post that Tongue (<http://www.bioproductions.co.uk/psi>), I got a article on there somewhere Tongue

Logged

photodan.com.au

XIII

Pirate of Veritas Ocean

Veritas Teacher

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1154

Karma: 6

View Profile

Psionic links

« Reply #31 on: April 06, 2005, 08:39:46 PM »

<http://www.upconline.net>

The new site made by Float, Vity, and other people ^__^

Logged

(04:16:47) (@kobok) And if you push hard enough, you can shove quite a lot into a chicken.

Hech

Regular Member

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1153

Karma: 12

[View Profile](#)

Psionic links

« Reply #32 on: May 04, 2005, 06:03:16 AM »

Yeah, UPC is FINALLY getting rid of those popups! :-P So visit, they'll be gone in a few days. YESSS. *Mutters, "Friggin popups...."*

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

akashic_librarian

Settling In

*

Posts: 26

Karma: 0

The universe is mind; All is mental

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #33 on: December 17, 2005, 04:53:24 AM »

www.astraldynamics.com www.forums.astraldynamics.com

These are both good!

Logged

To the owner of everything,

Are you truly happy?

*

Karma: 0

VIEW T Tonic

www.google.com

Not about per but is a overall good search engine

gmm gmm

*

Kallia. 0

Greenhorn

VIEW F101116 WWW

been updated! Smiley

Here's the link <http://apeel.me/mnet>

Death is creeping up on you! Tongue

Website: www.psilight.tk

DarkElement

Settling In

*

Posts: 12

Karma: 0

View Profile WWW

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #36 on: February 02, 2006, 04:17:42 PM »

I kind of need some people to join a group I jsut made if anyone's interested.

<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/psionsunited/>

The infamous Vericow!

Logged

Check out the new psi group: <http://groups.yahoo.com/group/psionsunited/>

Winged_Wolf

Regular Member

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 122

Karma: 0

Regular Member

View Profile WWW

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #37 on: May 21, 2006, 11:00:05 PM »

The Psion Guild (don't ask us how, it's complicated) has lost its old domain name, but it still very much alive and well, with a thriving chat and forums, and a php site version being created as we speak (html version still available, and up to date).

The site can now be reached at <http://www.psionguild.org> or <http://www.psionguild.com>, take your pick. Smiley

Logged

--Winged Wolf

Get my books:

<http://www.lulu.com/wingedwolfpsion>

The Psion Guild:

<http://www.psionguild.org>

relu_2007

New Member

*

Posts: 2

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #38 on: June 19, 2006, 01:50:05 PM »

Thanks for the links, users Smiley I'm new here, so I don't know you all.

Logged

Razeroth

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 269

Karma: 0

Ut intus , sic vacuus. As within, so without.

[View Profile](#)

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #39 on: August 20, 2006, 05:20:35 PM »

My name is Razeroth and I'll be your first introduction today...

-Razeroth

Logged

"In the beginning, the primum mobile created the heavens and the earth, and imparted existence. The governing principle of the universe thusforth came forth: duality in its glory..."

JediKaren

Greenhorn

New Member

*

Posts: 1

Karma: 0

Greenhorn

View Profile WWW

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #40 on: January 04, 2007, 04:53:13 AM »

Don't forget my site:

<http://www.freewebs.com/jedikaren/>

Logged

Nightshade

New Member

*

Posts: 5

Karma: 0

View Profile

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #41 on: January 29, 2007, 07:41:02 PM »

Psipog.net has been archived. You can still get information from the site, but the forums are archived and the chat has been taken out.

Logged

"You have your whole life to ask a question, and all eternity to find the answer."

~Me

somefatguy

Settling In

*

Posts: 13

Karma: 0

View Profile

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #42 on: February 02, 2007, 06:43:55 AM »

Two others are:

<http://www.psistudies.net/>

<http://www.freewebs.com/psilinks>

Logged

Hello
Merticus
Settling In
*

Posts: 38
Karma: 0

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Psionic links
« Reply #43 on: May 27, 2007, 10:41:13 AM »
<http://www.suscitatio.com>

Although the deadline to complete these surveys is May 31, 2007, the follow-up results will be posted on the site.

Logged
- Merticus

Merticus.com
Atlanta Vampire Alliance [AVA]
Suscitatio Enterprises, LLC - Vampirism & Energy Work Research Study
sayspo
A Veritas Regular
**

Posts: 51
Karma: 1

[View Profile](#)

Re: Psionic links
« Reply #44 on: July 04, 2007, 01:49:30 AM »
www.psioniconline.net

I enjoy all feedback- i tried something new with a blog feature right on the site- in hopes that people would post their thoughts regarding psionics and someone would come along and think that things like telekinesis and telepathy really do exist, and actually decide to learn Psionics, and hopefully walk away with a good experience.

-Sarah

« Last Edit: July 04, 2007, 01:51:23 AM by sayspo » Logged

<http://www.psionicsonline.net>

PsionicsOnline .: Psionic Blogs, Articles, Media and Community

Pages: 1 2 [3] 4 Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Psionics

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vrsociety.net/index.php/topic%2C13.45.html>

6 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 3 Nov 2013

May NOV Dec

03

2012 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

November 03, 2013, 02:16:55 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

211792 Posts in 15056 Topics by 19075 Members - Latest Member: - Akshearhea

Most online today: 96 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

| -+ Discussion Areas

| | -+ Psionics

| | | -+ Psionic links 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous next »

Pages: 1 2 3 [4] Print

Author Topic: Psionic links (Read 24874 times)

saintbob

New Member

*

Posts: 1

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #45 on: December 23, 2007, 04:41:12 PM »

I like the psionicsonline but veritas is so much better.

Psionicsonline.... Go there

VSOCIETY is freaking SWEET The Melodramtic Goodbye Puppy

« Last Edit: December 23, 2007, 05:36:45 PM by -}Star{- » Logged

kody

Settling In

*

Posts: 19

Karma: 0

I Am The Skater Of Psi

[View Profile](#)

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #46 on: December 31, 2007, 08:53:43 AM »

well i have a psi site

it just started again

www.kodyjohnpaul.proboards98.com

Logged

PhoenixJCC

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 55

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #47 on: December 31, 2007, 02:20:49 PM »

Kody, on your website you said that you learned everything you know from other websites. How do you validate what you read online about metaphysics?

Logged

kody

Settling In

*

Posts: 19

Karma: 0

I Am The Skater Of Psi

[View Profile](#)

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #48 on: January 01, 2008, 09:06:00 AM »

validate it?

hmmm

im not rlly sure

Logged

Ghost Coins

New Member

*

Posts: 6

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #49 on: December 04, 2008, 01:25:00 AM »

just a heads up, the psionguild.net link doesn't go to....well, a psychic website. I was re-directed to visionpersonals.com.

Logged

kobok

Veritas Council

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 4841
Karma: 157

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #50 on: December 04, 2008, 11:33:50 AM »

Quote from: Ghost Coins on December 04, 2008, 01:25:00 AM

just a heads up, the psionguild.net link doesn't go to....well, a psychic website. I was re-directed to visionpersonals.com.

Removed. Thanks.

Logged

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

sselllpes

Settling In

*

Posts: 36

Karma: 0

7th Generation Seer

[View Profile](#)

Re: Psionic links

« Reply #51 on: July 20, 2009, 11:28:56 PM »

Oops!! The thought is what counts.

« Last Edit: July 24, 2009, 02:17:09 AM by sselllpes » Logged

Pages: 1 2 3 [4] Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Psionics

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.v society.net/index.php?topic=8520.0>

7 captures

6 Jun 2007 - 27 Aug 2019

Jul JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

Help

Search

Calendar

Login

Register

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

« previous next »

Print

Pages: [1]

Author Topic: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully (Read 4853 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

June 13, 2006, 06:57:15 PMRead 4853 times

Quincy

Settling In

Offline

*

23

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Also known as iWaffle

View Profile

Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

My Internet was down lately and I was itching to get back online, and since I was so bored with nothing to guide me for my psionic practices, I played games.

But I was still bored, so then I just stopped playing and started practicing the basics of psi on my own. Here's the interesting part, when I tried to make psi-balls, I COULD, but that night, I couldn't 'feel' it. So I thought, "maybe I'm low on Psi energy." I picked a different source from my usual as I didn't know the difference that you're high on psi energy or low on psi energy.

My sister was bugging me a lot, she has a big mouth and I thought "taking energy from a person makes a person low on energy and thus making a person tired" so guess what. I drained energy from her. (I hope this isn't called an attack though. lol. Who would want to attack his own sister :D).

A few minutes later, I felt very jumpy and energetic as if I had drunk caffeine or something. (I remember there was a part about having drunk caffeine in someone's guide) then I began to be suspicious. I was mumbling and saying things for no reason, just like a 3 - 6 year old child. (Kinda like being idiotic). That shows I was energetic at that point in time. So I visualised my energy just dispersing to my surroundings, then I felt slightly less 'idiotic', but not totally.

So does this mean I'm drawing (psi) energy properly?

Logged

I NEVER forget.. just.. distracted.

June 13, 2006, 07:03:11 PMReply #1

Anti

Settling In

Offline

*

21

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

personally, it doesnt sound much like psi at all. Also, for my own benefit, how did you go about transferring energt from your sister to you, etc? Any tips? This might help with my own training, and also help me and maybe a few other answer some questions. Who knows.

~Anti

Logged

"Tis the season...Hell, it's always the season"~Anti

"You can't move in bullettime, but you can dodge bullets. Understand?" ~Zankuro

June 13, 2006, 10:28:18 PMReply #2

ShiningDragon
A Familiar Feature

Offline

Regular Member

205

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

Well it could be:

A)You were able to link up to her and take some of her energy or

B)You thought you did it and thus had a placebo effect.

Well anyways if you did do what you think you did yea that does kind of count as an attack, but then again she might have not even noticed. As for myself I don't even use a source anymore for making psi-constructs since all I need is my own energy. The only exception is when I am making a construct to last more than a few hours in which case I do determine a source for it to use, but I never take energy from other people.

Logged

"The church says that the Earth is flat, but I know that it is round. For I have seen the shadow on the moon and I have more faith in the Shadow than in the Church." -

Ferdinand Magellan

And you shall cry tears of crimson...

June 14, 2006, 07:08:56 PMReply #3

Quincy

Settling In

Offline

*

23

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Also known as iWaffle

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

Quote from: ShiningDragon on June 13, 2006, 10:28:18 PM

Well it could be:

A)You were able to link up to her and take some of her energy or

B)You thought you did it and thus had a placebo effect.

Part A was right but I'm sure Part B was wrong, well, I'm NOT idiotic for no reason, at the time I drained energy from her I felt no difference, so i forgotten about it and didn't think about it anymore. A few minutes later I started acting childish and energetic.. And I couldn't sleep.

How I linked up with my sister, I tried and tried and tried to make a psi ball before that, and when I did (felt it), I tried to make it significant, so I thought that If I used it by shaping it into a link or so and let it link me and my sister, I could get a bit of her energy. (But I got a LOT of energy.. I just know it..and still, she wasn't even tired or irritated or anything, still the same, babbling onto her phone etc etc. Also, I found that with my eyes closed it's easier to do these stuff.

Well Anti, to help you in your training, I'll give you a summary of what I did. This is the 1st time I get a feeling between the differences of having energy succesfully transferred and having it not successfully transferred. I used a psi-ball and 'branched' or 'extended' a kind of like rope/tube (I dont really 'see' the texture, doesn't matter to me tho) from it. Then I forced the psi-ball to somehow engulf my source (sister) and the link having the engulfed source transfer energy to me.

Logged

I NEVER forget.. just.. distracted.

June 14, 2006, 07:49:23 PMReply #4

`Nazukarr

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

631

Karma:

14

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawned successfully

I wouldnt completely rule out the placebo effect untill you are 100% sure you knew what you were doing, and from what you've been saying, you aren't.

Logged

“I am not this hair, I am not this skin, I am the soul that lives within.”

June 15, 2006, 12:33:00 PMReply #5

ShiningDragon

A Familiar Feature

Offline

Regular Member

205

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

Well like I said it could still be A or B from what I said before; never doubt the power of the minds influence on the body. I sometimes wonder myself whether many of the things I am conceiving as success are actually nothing more than my imagination. Feelings and the like are never 100% reliable and thus you always need to make sure your results were real. For the act of drawing energy I just don't think the way you described it would be successful in gathering more energy to you. Of course I could be wrong or you may have left some vital part out of your description, but otherwise I guess its all up to you. Even if it was all in your head it doesn't really matter as long as you believe it right?

Logged

"The church says that the Earth is flat, but I know that it is round. For I have seen the shadow on the moon and I have more faith in the Shadow than in the Church." - Ferdinand Magellan

And you shall cry tears of crimson...

June 15, 2006, 09:18:26 PMReply #6

[exit](#)

[Settling In](#)

Offline

*

19

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

Quote from: Anti on June 13, 2006, 07:03:11 PM

personally, it doesnt sound much like psi at all. Also, for my own benefit, how did you go about transfering energt from your sister to you, etc? Any tips? This might help with my own training, and also help me and maybe a few other answer some questions. Who knows.

~Anti

to draw energy from people is psi vampirism and it is very unethical, its people like that who give us who cnt help it a bad name, but anyways its so simple that it is very hard to explain, instead of drawing energygy from wereever yoyu do just draw it all from the targeted person, only do this in self defense because its just plain wrong to feel better or gain something from making other people feel like shit

Logged

"I wonder what pleasure men can take in making beasts of themselves." "I wonder, Madam," replied the Doctor, "that you have not penetration to see the strong inducement to this excess; for he who makes a beast of himself gets rid of the pain of being a man."

June 16, 2006, 06:11:02 AMReply #7

Anti

Settling In

Offline

*

21

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawn successfully

Quote from: exit on June 15, 2006, 09:18:26 PM

Quote from: Anti on June 13, 2006, 07:03:11 PM

personally, it doesnt sound much like psi at all. Also, for my own benefit, how did you go about transferring energt from your sister to you, etc? Any tips? This might help with my own training, and also help me and maybe a few other answer some questions. Who knows.

~Anti

to draw energy from people is psi vampirism and it is very unethical, its people like that who give us who cnt help it a bad name, but anyways its so simple that it is very hard to explain, instead of drawing energy from wereever yoyu do just draw it all from the targeted person, only do this in self defense because its just plain wrong to feel better or gain something from making other people feel like shit

Thanx.

Oh, and im not really looking to draw from other people. I'm looking to draw from anything. All I have access to is my own energy, which is fine. But, I figured it would be good to know how to do, so maybe I can transfer ennergy to something, and then later take it away (I think this is possible). In any way, I was referring to drawing energy from anything, not a person (I know it is unethical).

~Anti

Logged

"'Tis the season...Hell, it's always the season"~Anti

"You can't move in bullettime, but you can dodge bullets. Understand?" ~Zankuro

June 16, 2006, 11:48:44 AMReply #8

A.I.M.

Veritas Furniture

Offline

he-who-posts-lots

298

Karma:

0

Personal Text

he-who-posts-lots

View Profile

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

Learn grounding techniques, opening chakras ect it's better than drawing from people.

The best way to know if it worked is to see if there was any change in your sister, but don't do it again it's your sister damit.

Logged

June 16, 2006, 07:28:45 PMReply #9

Syko Dragon

Veritas Furniture

Offline

281

Karma:

0

View Profile http://www.geocities.com/syko_dragon/index.html

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

A few things...Grounding is a type of drawing energy itself, much the same as drawing from someone else- only in Grounding, you are going to a MUCH LARGER source than a human being.

Which brings me to my second point...Yes, if you're not doing this except for self-defense, then don't do it. People don't carry as much Energy as SO MANY OTHER SOURCES- like the Earth.

Honestly, I'm leaning more towards a placebo effect since your sister didn't seem to have any change in herself afterwards...unless, of course, your capacity at this point is MUCH lower than your sisters to the point where even the slightest absorption will cause you to act this way. BTW, it's easy to "turn yourself around" just by wanting to- even through a visualization.

If you're unsure of HOW and WHAT you did ("I somehow" did this), then I would lean more towards placebo. I can tell you EXACTLY what I did to my little brother, where afterwards, he DID go from wide awake to almost passing out. It was bad, and I never pursued it because it's all the same type of technique, really. This is why Grounding can still train you with drawing...it would be a good idea to practice with your hands, your limbs, and the rest of your body (and outside of your body) to further this sort of training to where it doesn't HAVE to be just from through your feet/legs from Grounding.

Good Luck Training!! Until we meet again...

Logged

"The path of non-resistance is fine for an adapting conformist, but sometimes you have to know when to cut through the grain to express your individualism." ~Me

"The Advanced is just the Basics reconstructed in a Complex way." ~Me

June 17, 2006, 09:55:43 AMReply #10

Anti

Settling In

Offline

*

21

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawned successfully

is there any articles on grounding? it sounds very interesting. I looked, and found alot of articles that im now reading, but none really on grounding/drawing. THanks for you people's help. You've helped me as much as Exit. :)

>Anti

Logged

"Tis the season...Hell, it's always the season"~Anti

"You can't move in bullettime, but you can dodge bullets. Understand?" ~Zankuro

June 17, 2006, 03:02:53 PMReply #11

Mizusaki

Settling In

Offline

*

11

Karma:

0

[Personal Text](#)

Water is my castle, Ice is my prison

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawned successfully

I highly doubt you drew energy from your sister. I think that what you did is "visualise" (I love that word) yourself drawing energy from her, and in turn thinking you preformed such an act your adrenaline started flowing more continuously. Kind of like that feeling you get when you are proud of yourself for doing something, but then you found out you didn't do it at all in the end.

-Mizu

Logged

-Mizu-

June 28, 2006, 04:00:56 PMReply #12

The_Still_Wind

Settling In

Offline

*

17

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawn successfully

Alright, we have to possibilities that everyone has already said:

1.It all in your head. You believed that you had drawn the energy, which in turn increased your energy, maybe released some adrenaline(Thanks to Mizu for the Adrenaline bit.)

2.Assuming you did, drawing energy from your sister isn't a good idea. I've always found energy drawn from life with some form of intelligence, even if it be a very small form of intelligence, a wee bit more unstable or energetic than pure energy, such as from heat or light. It's good that you can draw energy from different sources without a mental block about it, but generally avoid taking people's energy. It's rude, if nothing else.

Logged

July 11, 2006, 06:54:25 AMReply #13

bgbleep

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

60

Karma:

-6

Personal Text

adoi quei vanktus varroc

[View Profile Myspace \(Non Veritas Related\)](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawn successfully

Please keep in mind that the term Energy is conceptual...it simply means the "potential for change"....

Logged

The journey of life begins alone and ends alone.

July 11, 2006, 11:04:23 AMReply #14

XIII

Veritas Teacher

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

O
Beauty
1161

Karma:

12

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawned successfully

To go off subject a little bit, I'd like to address exit about his post. What in your twisted view of psi makes you think psi vampirism is, in any way, shape or form, uncontrollable by certain people? There is no case of such damage to the energetic body that your ability to draw your own energy is completely 'broken', and you have to resort to other people's energy. The efficiency of this is a horribly low number, and you would be dead if it actually happened. This is just another case of otherkin; it's people wanting to be special in some way, who resort to saying they're different.

« Last Edit: July 11, 2006, 11:44:41 AM by Shadowwarrior13 »

Logged

<@kobok> And if you push hard enough, you can shove quite a lot into a chicken.

<@Trowa> When someone told him to jump off a cliff, he argued the semantic meanings of "jump" and "cliff", and then proceeded to do just that.

Print

Pages: [1]

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Signs of having energy drawned successfully

Jump to:

=> Psionics

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vrsociety.net/index.php/topic%2C8520.msg96821.html>

2 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 9 May 2013

Jul MAY Jun

09

2010 2013 2014

About this capture
The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

May 09, 2013, 12:39:11 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length
Search:

Advanced search

207491 Posts in 14750 Topics by 18424 Members - Latest Member: - ErnestGil Most
online today: 71 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

| |-+ Psionics

|| |-+ Signs of having energy drawnd successfully 0 Members and 1 Guest are
viewing this topic. « previous next »

Pages: [1] Print

Author Topic: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully (Read 2733 times)

Quincy

Settling In

*

Posts: 23

Karma: 0

Also known as iWaffle

View Profile

Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

« on: June 13, 2006, 06:57:15 PM »

My Internet was down lately and I was itching to get back online, and since I was so
bored with nothing to guide me for my psionic practices, I played games.

But I was still bored, so then I just stopped playing and started practicing the basics of

psi on my own. Here's the interesting part, when I tried to make psi-balls, I COULD, but that night, I couldn't 'feel' it. So I thought, "maybe I'm low on Psi energy." I picked a different source from my usual as I didn't know the difference that you're high on psi energy or low on psi energy.

My sister was bugging me a lot, she has a big mouth and I thought "taking energy from a person makes a person low on energy and thus making a person tired" so guess what. I drained energy from her. (I hope this isn't called an attack though. lol. Who would want to attack his own sister Cheesy).

A few minutes later, I felt very jumpy and energetic as if I had drunk caffeine or something. (I remember there was a part about having drunk caffeine in someone's guide) then I began to be suspicious. I was mumbling and saying things for no reason, just like a 3 - 6 year old child. (Kinda like being idiotic). That shows I was energetic at that point in time. So I visualised my energy just dispersing to my surroundings, then I felt slightly less 'idiotic', but not totally.

So does this mean I'm drawing (psi) energy properly?

Logged

I NEVER forget.. just.. distracted.

Anti

Settling In

*

Posts: 21

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawned successfully

« Reply #1 on: June 13, 2006, 07:03:11 PM »

personally, it doesnt sound much like psi at all. Also, for my own benefit, how did you go about transferring energt from your sister to you, etc? Any tips? This might help with my own training, and also help me and maybe a few other answer some questions. Who knows.

~Anti

Logged

"'Tis the season...Hell, it's always the season"~Anti

"You can't move in bullettime, but you can dodge bullets. Understand?" ~Zankuro

ShiningDragon

Regular Member

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 205

Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawned successfully

« Reply #2 on: June 13, 2006, 10:28:18 PM »

Well it could be:

A)You were able to link up to her and take some of her energy or

B)You thought you did it and thus had a placebo effect.

Well anyways if you did do what you think you did yea that does kind of count as an attack, but then again she might have not even noticed. As for myself I don't even use a source anymore for making psi-constructs since all I need is my own energy. The only exception is when I am making a construct to last more than a few hours in which case I do determine a source for it to use, but I never take energy from other people.

Logged

"The church says that the Earth is flat, but I know that it is round. For I have seen the shadow on the moon and I have more faith in the Shadow than in the Church." -

Ferdinand Magellan

And you shall cry tears of crimson...

Quincy

Settling In

*

Posts: 23

Karma: 0

Also known as iWaffle

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawned successfully

« Reply #3 on: June 14, 2006, 07:08:56 PM »

Quote from: ShiningDragon on June 13, 2006, 10:28:18 PM

Well it could be:

A)You were able to link up to her and take some of her energy or

B)You thought you did it and thus had a placebo effect.

Part A was right but I'm sure Part B was wrong, well, I'm NOT idiotic for no reason, at the time I drained energy from her I felt no difference, so i forgotten about it and didn't think about it anymore. A few minutes later I started acting childish and energetic.. And I couldn't sleep.

How I linked up with my sister, I tried and tried and tried to make a psi ball before that, and when I did (felt it), I tried to make it significant, so I thought that If I used it by shaping it into a link or so and let it link me and my sister, I could get a bit of her energy. (But I got a LOT of energy.. I just know it..and still, she wasn't even tired or irritated or anything, still the same, babbling onto her phone etc etc. Also, I found that with my eyes closed it's easier to do these stuff.

Well Anti, to help you in your training, I'll give you a summary of what I did. This is the 1st time I get a feeling between the differences of having energy succesfully transferred and having it not successfully transferred. I used a psi-ball and 'branched' or 'extended' a kind of like rope/tube (I dont really 'see' the texture, doesn't matter to me tho) from it. Then I forced the psi-ball to somehow engulf my source (sister) and the link having the engulfed source transfer energy to me.

Logged

I NEVER forget.. just.. distracted.

`Nazukarr

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 616

Karma: 11

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawned successfully

« Reply #4 on: June 14, 2006, 07:49:23 PM »

I wouldnt completely rule out the placebo effect untill you are 100% sure you knew what you were doing, and from what you've been saying, you aren't.

Logged

Reality is easy. It's deception that's the hard work. - Lauryn Hill

ShiningDragon

Regular Member

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 205

Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

« Reply #5 on: June 15, 2006, 12:33:00 PM »

Well like I said it could still be A or B from what I said before; never doubt the power of the minds influence on the body. I sometimes wonder myself whether many of the things I am conceiving as success are actually nothing more than my imagination. Feelings and the like are never 100% reliable and thus you always need to make sure your results were real. For the act of drawing energy I just don't think the way you described it would be successful in gathering more energy to you. Of course I could be wrong or you may have left some vital part out of your description, but otherwise I guess its all up to you. Even if it was all in your head it doesn't really matter as long as you believe it right?

Logged

"The church says that the Earth is flat, but I know that it is round. For I have seen the shadow on the moon and I have more faith in the Shadow than in the Church." - Ferdinand Magellan

And you shall cry tears of crimson...

exit

Settling In

*

Posts: 19

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

« Reply #6 on: June 15, 2006, 09:18:26 PM »

Quote from: Anti on June 13, 2006, 07:03:11 PM

personally, it doesnt sound much like psi at all. Also, for my own benefit, how did you go about transfering energt from your sister to you, etc? Any tips? This might help with my own training, and also help me and maybe a few other answer some questions. Who knows.

~Anti

to draw energy from people is psi vampirism and it is very unethical, its people like that who give us who cnt help it a bad name, but anyways its so simple that it is very hard to explain, instead of drawing energygy from wereever yoyu do just draw it all from the targeted person, only do this in self defense because its just plain wrong to feel better or

gain something from making other people feel like shit

Logged

"I wonder what pleasure men can take in making beasts of themselves." "I wonder, Madam," replied the Doctor, "that you have not penetration to see the strong inducement to this excess; for he who makes a beast of himself gets rid of the pain of being a man."

Anti

Settling In

*

Posts: 21

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

« Reply #7 on: June 16, 2006, 06:11:02 AM »

Quote from: exit on June 15, 2006, 09:18:26 PM

Quote from: Anti on June 13, 2006, 07:03:11 PM

personally, it doesnt sound much like psi at all. Also, for my own benefit, how did you go about transferring energt from your sister to you, etc? Any tips? This might help with my own training, and also help me and maybe a few other answer some questions. Who knows.

~Anti

to draw energy from people is psi vampirism and it is very unethical, its people like that who give us who cnt help it a bad name, but anyways its so simple that it is very hard to explain, instead of drawing energygy from wereever yoyu do just draw it all from the targeted person, only do this in self defense because its just plain wrong to feel better or gain something from making other people feel like shit

Thanx.

Oh, and im not really looking to draw from other people. I'm looking to draw from anything. All I have access to is my own energy, which is fine. But, I figured it would be good to know how to do, so maybe I can transfer ennergy to something, and then later take it away (I think this is possible). In any way, I was referring to drawing energy from anything, not a person (I know it is unethical).

~Anti

Logged

"'Tis the season...Hell, it's always the season"~Anti

"You can't move in bullettime, but you can dodge bullets. Understand?" ~Zankuro

A.I.M.

he-who-posts-lots

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 298

Karma: 0

he-who-posts-lots

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

« Reply #8 on: June 16, 2006, 11:48:44 AM »

Learn grounding techniques, opening chakras ect it's better than drawing from people.

The best way to know if it worked is to see if there was any change in your sister, but don't do it again it's your sister damit.

Logged

Syko Dragon

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 281

Karma: 0

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

« Reply #9 on: June 16, 2006, 07:28:45 PM »

A few things...Grounding is a type of drawing energy itself, much the same as drawing from someone else- only in Grounding, you are going to a MUCH LARGER source than a human being.

Which brings me to my second point...Yes, if you're not doing this except for self-defense, then don't do it. People don't carry as much Energy as SO MANY OTHER SOURCES- like the Earth.

Honestly, I'm leaning more towards a placebo effect since your sister didn't seem to have any change in herself afterwards...unless, of course, your capacity at this point is MUCH lower than your sisters to the point where even the slightest absorption will cause you to act this way. BTW, it's easy to "turn yourself around" just by wanting to- even through a visualization.

If you're unsure of HOW and WHAT you did ("I somehow" did this), then I would lean more towards placebo. I can tell you EXACTLY what I did to my little brother, where afterwards, he DID go from wide awake to almost passing out. It was bad, and I never pursued it because it's all the same type of technique, really. This is why Grounding can still train you with drawing...it would be a good idea to practice with your hands,

your limbs, and the rest of your body (and outside of your body) to further this sort of training to where it doesn't HAVE to be just from through your feet/legs from Grounding.

Good Luck Training!! Until we meet again...

Logged

"The path of non-resistance is fine for an adapting conformist, but sometimes you have to know when to cut through the grain to express your individualism." ~Me

"The Advanced is just the Basics reconstructed in a Complex way." ~Me

Anti

Settling In

*

Posts: 21

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawned successfully

« Reply #10 on: June 17, 2006, 09:55:43 AM »

is there any articles on grounding? it sounds very interesting. I looked, and found alot of articles that im now reading, but none really on grounding/drawing. THanks for you people's help. You've helped me as much as Exit. Smiley

>Anti

Logged

"'Tis the season...Hell, it's always the season"~Anti

"You can't move in bullettime, but you can dodge bullets. Understand?" ~Zankuro

Mizusaki

Settling In

*

Posts: 11

Karma: 0

Water is my castle, Ice is my prison

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawned successfully

« Reply #11 on: June 17, 2006, 03:02:53 PM »

I highly doubt you drew energy from your sister. I think that what you did is "visualise" (I love that word) yourself drawing energy from her, and in turn thinking you performed such an act your adrenaline started flowing more continuously. Kind of like that feeling you get when you are proud of yourself for doing something, but then you found out you didn't do it at all in the end.

-Mizu

Logged

-Mizu-

The_Still_Wind

Settling In

*

Posts: 17

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

« Reply #12 on: June 28, 2006, 04:00:56 PM »

Alright, we have to possiblities that everyone has already said:

1.It all in your head. You believed that you had drawn the energy, which in turn increased your energy, maybe released some adrenaline(Thanks to Mizu for the Adrenaline bit.)

2.Assuming you did, drawing energy from your sister isn't a good idea. I've always found energy drawn from life with some form of intelligence, even if it be a very small form of intelligence, a wee bit more unstable or energetic than pure energy, such as from heat or light. It's good that you can draw energy from different sources without a mental block about it, but generally avoid taking people's energy. It's rude, if nothing else.

Logged

bgbleep

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 57

Karma: -4

adoi quei vanktus varroc

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

« Reply #13 on: July 11, 2006, 06:54:25 AM »

Please keep in mind that the term Energy is conceptual...it simply means the "potential for change"....

Logged

The journey of life begins alone and ends alone.

XIII

Pirate of Veritas Ocean

Veritas Teacher

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1151

Karma: 6

[View Profile](#)

Re: Signs of having energy drawnd successfully

« Reply #14 on: July 11, 2006, 11:04:23 AM »

To go off subject a little bit, I'd like to address exit about his post. What in your twisted view of psi makes you think psi vampirism is, in any way, shape or form, uncontrollable by certain people? There is no case of such damage to the energetic body that your ability to draw your own energy is completely 'broken', and you have to resort to other people's energy. The efficiency of this is a horribly low number, and you would be dead if it actually happened. This is just another case of otherkin; it's people wanting to be special in some way, who resort to saying they're different.

« Last Edit: July 11, 2006, 11:44:41 AM by Shadowwarrior13 » Logged

(04:16:47) (@kobok) And if you push hard enough, you can shove quite a lot into a chicken.

Pages: [1] Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Psionics

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.v society.net/index.php?topic=8523.0>

6 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 26 Aug 2019

Jul JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

Help

Search

Calendar

Login

Register

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »physical limitations of psi

« previous next »

Print

Pages: [1] 2 3 ... 5

Author Topic: physical limitations of psi (Read 12798 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

June 14, 2006, 02:16:51 AMRead 12798 times

Big Boss

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Friggen Crazy

1458

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Owner of 100000 V-Points

View Profile I'm a trendy blogger now.

physical limitations of psi

I was just reading a topic where some people said that psi has no limitation based on distance. I think that's somewhat untrue, and I'm not trying to create mental blocks for everybody, if what you're doing works for you, then keep it up, but I've studied physics quite a bit and from my understanding of psi energy, bioplasmic energy, chi or whatever, I think I have a solid theory.

psi requires energy. everything revolves around energy from the bonding of atoms to the cooking of noodles on the stove. there are many types of energy. heat, radiation, kinetic and the like. Heat generally comes from the vibration of atoms and the friction upon one another. this vibration can be caused by radiation, such as a microwave striking water molecules. also, kinetic energy can increase friction to heat something up. basically what I'm trying to say, is that energy does stuff.

so I'm going to assume that it's safe to assume... uh, that psi falls into the radiation category. it's like gamma rays, light waves, or ultra violet, but is none of those. it's probably on a wavelength that we haven't given a name yet other than, brain waves.

so we've got psi that is created with energy on a wavelength of some sort. our brains use energy to create these waves, similarly to how the motor in the microwave creates the microwaves, or how the deteriorating plutonium creates gamma rays. (produces may be the more correct word, but creates is faster to type)

now, let's use visible light as an example. say you have your single lumen candle lit. it's fairly bright if you are staring at it from two inches away, but if you were to go a mile, you may have trouble spotting it, and it may be impossible to see at 20 miles, or from outer space from that matter. the light isn't gone really, it has just been scattered and reflected all over the place, making it more difficult to pick up, but I suppose if there were enough things in the way, it really would be entirely blocked from view. now if you get say a 500 watt halogen super lamp, you might be able to see it from a distance of many many miles. that's not even a might, those things are bright, and they are bright cause they use 500 watts. That's a lot of electricity, alot of energy.

now according to my definition of psi, which was engineered specifically to make my hypothesis correct, you have to use more energy to produce a brighter light, or a stronger psi signal. so to be completely and truthfully technical, psi does have a distance limitation, your own body! sure you could send that crystal clear sentence to your buddy overseas, but you might get winded and tired out from it, at least you should, unless psi takes such a ridiculously low amount of energy to produce that you can drink a glass of milk and send telepathic messages for years on that energy alone.

in conclusion, physics doesn't know everything, but it knows alot, and if any of it is right, I think it's right on the passage of energy, and since psi energy is refered to that, as energy, then maybe this should be taken into account.

sorry if some of the explanations aren't entirely accurate, but I hope the message as a whole is correct. please correct me if I'm wrong, this is really just something I was

wondering.

on a side note, if we assume that psi energy travels at the speed of light, like any other radiative wave, then 3000 miles would take somewhere around 0.016 seconds of travel time. practically imperceptable, but next time you get that telepathic message, just think about what could have happened in the time it was sent to when it arrived.

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

June 14, 2006, 02:22:04 AMReply #1

solstice

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Dreamwalker

2114

Karma:

-7

Personal Text

"Receive and transmit..."

View Profile

Re: physical limitations of psi

Psychic energy is not a physical energy, and if it is, there is no known physical particle that behaves like it. One of the strongest cases for this is that physical particles do not move through time.

Logged

Tell all the Truth but tell it slant: Success in Circuit lies. Too bright for our infirm Delight. The Truth's superb surprise. As Lightning to the Children eased, with explanation kind. The Truth must dazzle gradually, or every man be blind.

Tefeari: The Giant Impact Hypothesis is a theory

June 14, 2006, 04:40:15 AMReply #2

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: physical limitations of psi

Try to explain precognition from within this framework, and start to think about what "speed of light" means for something capable of precognition.

In addition, consider that your conclusion about the effect of psi with distance is based on a theory, with the major problem being that your conclusion contradicts scientific experiments on psi. Since the conclusions of the theory are contradicted by experiment, this would imply that the theory is based on an incorrect premise.

For more information, read this article:

<http://forums.v society.net/topic/4853.0>

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

June 14, 2006, 10:34:24 AMReply #3

Rafnul!

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

he-who-posts-lots

1084

Karma:

30

[View Profile](#)

Re: physical limitations of psi

Quote from: solstice on June 14, 2006, 02:22:04 AM

Psychic energy is not a physical energy, blah blah blah

Solstice, I love you.

Logged

June 14, 2006, 11:25:43 AMReply #4

`Nazukarr

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

631

Karma:

14

[View Profile](#)

Re: physical limitations of psi

Psi energy isnt a physical energy, however, from what I've heard, when you make a force bubble it acquires mass (see psipog seminars). So then what would this be?

Logged

"I am not this hair, I am not this skin, I am the soul that lives within."

June 14, 2006, 12:13:48 PMReply #5

Big Boss

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Friggen Crazy

1458

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Owner of 100000 V-Points

[View Profile](#) I'm a trendy blogger now.

Re: physical limitations of psi

kobok: your article was interesting, but I agree with alot of the replies to it. you were a bit biased, understandably because the scientific evidence strongly supports your theory, but you seem to base your whole belief on some experiements and refuse to yield to another possible explanation. some scientific experiements, I imagine, could have been conducted numerous times, but a single one could produce a different result, upsetting the entire hypothesis.

Quote

psi falls into the radiation category. it's like gamma rays, light waves, or ultra violet, but is none of those. it's probably on a wavelength that we haven't given a name yet other than, brain waves.

according to your article, electro magnetic waves are often challenged as the cause of psi. notice I didn't say anything about electro magnet waves, but instead I opened it to be something left undiscovered, much like your "soul" theory. I believe in the soul, and when a concrete explanation becomes available, I think that the "soul" will be a direct link. and if you don't believe in the soul, it's likely to be simply a part of us that isn't directly linked to the brain, other than to guide and direct psychic energy.

largely I think the argument here should not be if I'm right or wrong on my theory, but I think it should be, "which one of us is more correct on the physical and/or ethereal definition of psychic energy."

Quote from: Nazukarr on June 14, 2006, 11:25:43 AM

Psi energy isn't a physical energy, however, from what I've heard, when you make a force bubble it acquires mass (see psipog seminars). So then what would this be?

this is just a guess, but I don't think a force bubble acquires mass, but it moves mass (air particles and whatnot) against others, so it delivers a push. it's like a false force, much like a spinning ride at a theme park pushes you against the wall, it's not gravity, it's your own inertia reacting to a change. I think space stations will use that for artificial gravity someday. anyway, just a rambling guess...

« Last Edit: June 14, 2006, 02:37:13 PM by Martial Thoughts »

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

June 14, 2006, 02:17:29 PM Reply #6

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: physical limitations of psi

Quote from: Martial Thoughts on June 14, 2006, 12:13:48 PM

kobok: your article was interesting, but I agree with a lot of the replies to it. you were a bit biased, understandably because the scientific evidence strongly supports your theory, but you seem to base your whole belief on some experiments and refuse to yield to another possible explanation. some scientific experiments, I imagine, could have been conducted numerous times, but a single one could produce a different result, upsetting the entire hypothesis.

Lets examine the word "bias", since this keeps coming up:

Quote from: <http://www.answers.com/bias>

bias, biased

tr.v.

1. To influence in a particular, typically unfair direction; prejudice.

Then you say "you were a bit biased, understandably because the scientific evidence strongly supports your theory"

Well, in general, we get three choices:

1. Choosing our opinions in favor of the evidence.
2. Drawing no conclusion.
3. Most likely being wrong.

The stronger the evidence gets, the wiser it is to choose category #1. In addition, when there IS evidence supporting the conclusion drawn, and when the existing evidence primarily, strongly, or exclusively supports one conclusion, then it certainly doesn't fit the standard definition of "bias", as it is neither "unfair" nor "prejudice" to draw a conclusion from the evidence.

Can you present any evidence for a distance dependence of psi which cannot already be explained by modulation due to expectations?

Quote from: Martial Thoughts on June 14, 2006, 12:13:48 PM

Quote

psi falls into the radiation category. it's like gamma rays, light waves, or ultra violet, but is none of those. it's probably on a wavelength that we haven't given a name yet other than, brain waves.

according to your article, electro magnetic waves are often challenged as the cause of psi. notice I didn't say anything about electro magnet waves, but instead I opened it to be something left undiscovered, much like your "soul" theory. I believe in the soul, and when a concrete explanation becomes available, I think that the "soul" will be a direct link. and if you don't believe in the soul, it's likely to be simply a part of us that isn't directly linked to the brain, other than to guide and direct psychic energy.

The fundamental conclusion is that the evidence shows that psi cannot be due to any radially propagating medium, and in fact, cannot be due to any spatially propagating medium. This applies whether the medium being discussed is electromagnetic or "something left undiscovered".

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

June 14, 2006, 02:51:54 PMReply #7

Big Boss

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Friggen Crazy

1458

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Owner of 100000 V-Points

View Profile I'm a trendy blogger now.

Re: physical limitations of psi

Quote

The stronger the evidence gets, the wiser it is to choose category #1. In addition, when there IS evidence supporting the conclusion drawn, and when the existing evidence primarily, strongly, or exclusively supports one conclusion, then it certainly doesn't fit the standard definition of "bias", as it is neither "unfair" nor "prejudice" to draw a conclusion from the evidence.

so why are you unwilling to speculate on something without evidence? perhaps a test just isn't particularly feasible at this point and we can't know for sure. even though there is evidence pointing at conclusion A, why is it that no one wants to consider possibilities for conclusion (and probably defeated) B. This is more of a philosophical question that I've been asking myself lately, but really, you have your evidence, why don't you speculate?

Quote

Can you present any evidence for a distance dependence of psi which cannot already be explained by modulation due to expectations?

expectation alone doesn't do squat. I can modify my expectations all I want but I'm never getting that pony for my 8th birthday.

cause and effect. we are seeing and experiencing plenty of effects, most noticeably when we are able to successfully send a telepathic message over great distances. but I still wonder what exactly the effect is. after much thought, I'm not going to argue or debate, cause I really don't have my own opinion, since I'm not particularly knowledgeable on the subject. For the last year or so I've been ridding myself of religious beliefs, and the "soul" theory has unintentionally gone out the window. for convenience I could really go for a machine that detects psi energy and tells me exactly what it is, unfortunately it looks like I'll have to stick to theory now.

Quote

This applies whether the medium being discussed is electromagnetic or "something left undiscovered".

perhaps that undiscovered something is not spacially or radially present? ...which is exactly what you've been trying to tell me isn't it? hmmm...

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

June 14, 2006, 06:00:10 PMReply #8

Zake
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Staff

1722

Karma:

1

Personal Text

Veritas Staff

[View Profile](#)

Re: physical limitations of psi

Quote from: Martial Thoughts on June 14, 2006, 02:51:54 PM

so why are you unwilling to speculate on something without evidence? perhaps a test just isn't particularly feasible at this point and we can't know for sure. even though there is evidence pointing at conclusion A, why is it that no one wants to consider possibilities for conclusion (and probably defeated) B. This is more of a philosophical question that I've been asking myself lately, but really, you have your evidence, why don't you speculate?

A valid question, in terms of the philosophy of science. In general, the easy answer to "why not speculate about the probably-defeated possibility B?" is "why bother?" If you're going to take a walk and you look out the window and see its a sunny day, you don't go find your raincoat in case it was actually raining. The tests that have been done support conclusion A (that psi isn't subject to distance) and, in so doing, reject conclusion B (that psi would be subject to distance), because psi cannot be both subject to distance and not subject to distance.

For a line of thought to be "scientific," it has to be based off of or related to experimental results; therefore, if no experiment supports conclusion B, any speculation about that conclusion isn't "science"- its just random speculation. And anyone who's read 60s-era sci-fi knows that speculation, by itself, has no inherent tie to The Truth whatsoever :D.

Quote from: Martial Thoughts on June 14, 2006, 02:51:54 PM

expectation alone doesn't do squat. I can modify my expectations all I want but I'm never getting that pony for my 8th birthday.

Some proponents of positive thinking would argue :D. More to the point, however, you've probably heard of the "placebo effect." It can be startlingly powerful, in psi and just in everyday life. This is why everyone harps so much about the necessity of "belief" and not to be in "doubt" when trying to do something metaphysical.

Logged

Act; for the universe will never forget your movement, nor will it ever forgive your stillness.

June 14, 2006, 07:56:44 PMReply #9
kobok
Tech Team
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council
5000
Karma:
174
Personal Text
Veritas Council
View Profile

Re: physical limitations of psi

Quote from: Martial Thoughts on June 14, 2006, 02:51:54 PM

so why are you unwilling to speculate on something without evidence? perhaps a test just isn't particularly feasible at this point and we can't know for sure. even though there is evidence pointing at conclusion A, why is it that no one wants to consider possibilities for conclusion (and probably defeated) B. This is more of a philosophical question that I've been asking myself lately, but really, you have your evidence, why don't you speculate?

I love to speculate, but we have to be judicious in our speculations so that we end up productive in the midst of our dreaming. For example, we don't REALLY know any way within physics to make a spacecraft travel faster than light, but it seems worth speculating about, because experience has shown us that speculating about things we don't know how to do often opens up new potential.

But speculating that things are limited in a certain way when none of the available evidence shows such a limitation is usually not a productive speculation. If I shoot myself in the foot, I know it will hurt. I could speculate that maybe if I am on top of Mt. Everest and shoot myself in the foot, it won't hurt there. After all, no one has ever shot themselves in the foot up there, so how do we know? Is this worth trying? A reasonable approach to the evidence says no. We'd be better off spending our time speculating about faster than light travel than on whether or not pain receptors are limited on Mt. Everest.

So in summary, what you're proposing is that "maybe there is a limit with distance", when all the studies investigating distance in a blind fashion have shown no distance effect. What is the expected value of speculating this? We already know that in many conditions there is no limit with distance, because we have measured it, so if you search and search and find a way to do things that IS limited with distance, then you have only shown that there also exists an inferior approach in which things ARE limited by distance, in contrast to the standard approach which is tested and is not limited by

distance.

Quote from: Martial Thoughts on June 14, 2006, 02:51:54 PM

Quote

Can you present any evidence for a distance dependence of psi which cannot already be explained by modulation due to expectations?

expectation alone doesn't do squat. I can modify my expectations all I want but I'm never getting that pony for my 8th birthday.

Correct. Expectation alone doesn't do squat. But it's a well established fact that expectation does MODULATE results, meaning that expectation can make proper execution of psi become stronger, expectation can completely nullify the execution of psi, and expectation can even reverse the result obtained by psi. So if you take a person, put them in a room, and say "Okay, try to affect the number generated by this RNG, it is only 3 meters away, this should be easy," and then you move it and say, "Okay, try again. This time it is 20 meters away, and will probably be pretty hard for you," then I guarantee you that you will find the success rate much lower for the second one.

But if on the other hand, you don't tell them how far away it is, and don't tell them how hard it should be for them, then studies show that there is no difference in performance between the two cases. That is how expectation modulates results.

Quote from: Martial Thoughts on June 14, 2006, 02:51:54 PM

For the last year or so I've been ridding myself of religious beliefs, and the "soul" theory has unintentionally gone out the window. for convenience I could really go for a machine that detects psi energy and tells me exactly what it is, unfortunately it looks like I'll have to stick to theory now.

This tendency is troublesome, but it has been developing for a long time. There are really two aspects to it. The one aspect is association, where people associate "spirituality" with the actions and platforms of the noisy members of contemporary religions, and then decide that they will not believe in this because they don't want to be associated with such things. This is a particularly illogical approach, but it is frequently found in people who think they are being logical for choosing it.

The second aspect involves a combination of the modern philosophies of reductionism and materialism. Reductionism has been a particularly useful tool for creating much of the scientific knowlege we have, but it has also lead science astray quite a few times (for example, psychology and psychotherapy suffered extensively throughout the middle of the 20th century due to an excessive faith in reductionism and behaviorism which excluded the larger cognitive structures of the mind). Materialism has simply hitched a ride along with science, and it has allowed us to resolve lots of questions with physical answers. But materialism has a dangerously bold premise in its fundamental axiom, which is that ALL things can be explained by matter. This is basically a philosophical

preference which has become popular in contemporary thought, but the presence of a philosophy does not make truth.

The philosophies of reductionism and materialism are attractive for what they promise: They promise controllability. Anything which is material we can affect with a device, and anything which is reducible can be easily understood and controlled. This makes people comfortable, because then things are predictable, and nothing truly unexpected will happen. Those are very psychologically appealing states, but this does not necessarily make it true.

We run into trouble when we start deciding what's true and what isn't true based on philosophical preference, rather than evidence.

So if you conclude the soul doesn't exist because there is evidence it does not exist, or because you find that everything attributed to it is explained sufficiently in another fashion, then that's one thing. But you shouldn't conclude this based on philosophy or based on a disdain for contemporary religion.

« Last Edit: July 05, 2017, 07:22:12 AM by kobok »

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

June 14, 2006, 11:20:46 PMReply #10

Rafnul!

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

he-who-posts-lots

1084

Karma:

30

[View Profile](#)

Re: physical limitations of psi

I love how you can look at something which is logically sound, well-written, and actually makes sense, and realize that someone will still argue with it because they think they should.

Logged

June 15, 2006, 03:06:56 AMReply #11

solstice

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Dreamwalker

2114

Karma:

-7

Personal Text

"Receive and transmit..."

[View Profile](#)

Re: physical limitations of psi

Quote

I didn't say anything about electro magnet waves, but instead I opened it to be something left undiscovered, much like your "soul" theory.

I might think the same, but still, none of the known physical constituents behave exactly the same way as psychic energy. This leaves us with the option of redefining what it means to be physical, or accept that there are forces more profound than we can measure and catalogue. The latter is actually widely accepted, but not always applied where it counts (ie, people believing there is a god, but not that such a god can interact with us).

Logged

Tell all the Truth but tell it slant: Success in Circuit lies. Too bright for our infirm Delight. The Truth's superb surprise. As Lightning to the Children eased, with explanation kind. The Truth must dazzle gradually, or every man be blind.

Tefeari: The Giant Impact Hypothesis is a theory

June 15, 2006, 08:32:07 PMReply #12

Big Boss

[Posts By Osmosis](#)

Offline

Friggen Crazy

1458

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Owner of 100000 V-Points

[View Profile](#) I'm a trendy blogger now.

Re: physical limitations of psi

Quote

We run into trouble when we start deciding what's true and what isn't true based on philosophical preference, rather than evidence.

looks like you nailed that one... It's something I really need to start thinking about. thanks for that, and the rest of the discussion. I learned alot, which I'm happy about, even though I was wrong.

Quote

I love how you can look at something which is logically sound, well-written, and actually makes sense, and realize that someone will still argue with it because they think they should.

was that an insult? I'm sorry, sarcasm doesn't translate into text very well. anyway, I think it's a good thing to argue everything, whether or not it was well written. half of the political figures out there only got where they were by lying through their teeth and making it sound pretty. question everything, I say. if you don't, you end up running around being a gullible chicken with its head cut off... so to speak... I see people every day that accept things based on faith in the good of man or god or whatever and didn't bother to look a different direction. I don't think they're experiencing all there is to experience if they are just wandering blindly around. I don't want to go blind, I want to know for myself and I'll question everything until I'm content that I'm being told the truth. Half of what we've been told was a flat out lie, and the other half, a conveniently constructed lie. I forget where that came from, but I'm holding on to it.

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

June 15, 2006, 08:54:24 PMReply #13

exit

Settling In

Offline

*

19

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: physical limitations of psi

if physics applied to these sort of abilities which law would allow precognition? also physics may apply to a physical manifestation of psychic energy but there are several other ways it can be present, mostly the limitations are just in your mind and once you overcome that you will see the limitless potential of your abilities

Logged

"I wonder what pleasure men can take in making beasts of themselves." "I wonder, Madam," replied the Doctor, "that you have not penetration to see the strong inducement to this excess; for he who makes a beast of himself gets rid of the pain of being a man."

June 16, 2006, 09:56:57 AMReply #14

kakkarot

[Posts By Osmosis](#)

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: physical limitations of psi

Quote from: Rafnul on June 14, 2006, 11:20:46 PM

I love how you can look at something which is logically sound, well-written, and actually makes sense, and realize that someone will still argue with it because they think they should.

Unfortunately, just because something is all three of those doesn't mean it's true. I've been in a lot of discussions where I've pointed out something that is FACT and someone has tried to counter with something that 1) is logically sound, 2) is well spoken, and 3) makes sense. They've even convinced other people that the fact is untrue and their theory is true.

That's why it's important to distinguish something that is True from merely those things which "sound nice".

~kakkarot

[Logged](#)

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

[Print](#)

Pages: [1] 2 3 ... 5

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

[The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »physical limitations of psi](#)

[Jump to:](#)

=> [Psionics](#)

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vrsociety.net/index.php?topic=8193.0>

6 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 26 Aug 2019

Jul JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

About this capture
The Veritas Society
Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page
Forums
Chat
Help
Search
Calendar
Login
Register

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Question about experiences
« previous next »

Print

Pages: [1] 2

Author Topic: Question about experiences (Read 5015 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

April 21, 2006, 09:02:55 PMRead 5015 times

Sakireth

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

64

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Your master

View Profile

Question about experiences

Hey, i've had weird experiences in the past,, such as me moving doors, and influencing dices....

you see.. when i was 9.... i was bored and had no one to play with... soooooo... i stared at the fence-door for about something that seemed like 5 minutes but was like 20... or 10 minutes, wanting it to open. and it happened. from then on i started researching psi

i also had weird dreams about flying, some dreams which came true (pre-recognitive dreams), lucid dreams...

my question is.. does this have to do with psi, chi or magick, and what do those visions mean?

Logged

--- Sakireth

April 21, 2006, 09:40:23 PMReply #1

Yoda

A Familiar Feature

Offline

140

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Noite de demônio

View Profile

Re: Question about experiences

well, i'm pretty sure everyone has had atleast one dream about flying... as for pre-cog, lucid dreams and so on, they fit in with psi i beleive.

Logged

Quis Custodiet Ipsos Custodes?

Who Will Guard The Guards?

Vincit Qui Si Vincit.

He Conquers Who Conquers Himself.

Neca Eos Omnes. Dues Suos Agnoscet.

Kill Them all. God Will Know His Own.

Force a hand and it will fight you. But convince a mind to think as you want it to think, and you have an ally.

April 21, 2006, 09:45:19 PMReply #2

XIII

Veritas Teacher

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Beauty

1101

Karma:

12

View Profile

Re: Question about experiences

Precognition fits in with psi, yes, but lucid dreaming is just another phase of dreaming.

Everyone gets precognitive dreams, it's part of being a person. Just another brick in the wall.

Logged

<@kobok> And if you push hard enough, you can shove quite a lot into a chicken.

<@Trowa> When someone told him to jump off a cliff, he argued the semantic meanings of "jump" and "cliff", and then proceeded to do just that.

April 22, 2006, 09:17:43 AMReply #3

psychicT0201

Veritas Furniture

Offline

339

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas_Hobo - Master of Hobokinesis

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

Sings All in all your just another brick in the wall! :rolleyes:

Yea, Robin, you should look in to PK. Kobok has a few articles that would help. They're in the articles section, of psi and mental abilities.

Logged

April 22, 2006, 09:31:52 AMReply #4

`Nazukarr

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

631

Karma:

14

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

Aye, what Shadow said. What all that has happened to you fits under psi, magick and chi --- metaphysics. Lucid dreaming is just plain dreaming and being aware that you're dreaming. Its not out of the norm.

~Nazukarr

Logged

"I am not this hair, I am not this skin, I am the soul that lives within."

April 23, 2006, 12:40:59 AMReply #5

Apricot
A Familiar Feature

Offline

137

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

Isn't willing a door to shut a little strange..? I thought most people struggled enough with a bit of paper. Does size matter?

Logged

Would it surprise you to learn I taste like strawberries?

April 23, 2006, 12:46:52 AMReply #6

psychicT0201

Veritas Furniture

Offline

339

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas_Hobo - Master of Hobokinesis

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

Quote from: Apricot on April 23, 2006, 12:40:59 AM

Isn't willing a door to shut a little strange..? I thought most people struggled enough with a bit of paper. Does size matter?

Doubt and distraction usually get in the way, But if you can get around them, such feats can be accomplished. Most recommend lots of meditation. But being able to wake up, without actually waking, puts you in that perfect state for doing things as such.

Logged

April 23, 2006, 12:49:56 AMReply #7

Apricot

A Familiar Feature

Offline

137

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

Is that the state where you are awake but your body is immobilized?

Logged

Would it surprise you to learn I taste like strawberries?

April 23, 2006, 12:58:18 AMReply #8

psychicT0201

Veritas Furniture

Offline

339

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas_Hobo - Master of Hobokinesis

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

It's where your aware of your surroundings, yet you are still asleep.

Logged

April 23, 2006, 05:37:15 AMReply #9

Warstar

Settling In

Offline

*

Greenhorn

41

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Take it up with Elvis if you don't like me

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

Telekinesis and psychokinesis are extremely rare before ages 12-16 from my experiences. However, it is possible to have an open 'link' to the other side of consciousness before then. Many circumstances can leave such a 'link' open; perhaps one's ancestors had mystic/occult abilities, and the resulting lineage has a few quirks every now and then.

But for a young age, that would be extremely odd.

Logged

I'm not cruel, I just have a much bigger sword than you, and enjoy seeing people's

heads roll like watermelons down a hill.

April 23, 2006, 10:37:13 PMReply #10

Rafnul!

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

he-who-posts-lots

1084

Karma:

30

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

Actually, based on my understanding of psi, it's not at all unlikely for people to seem to "randomly" perform incredible feats of psychokinesis, no matter what their age is.

Consider this: It seems to take a rather specific state of mind and a large amount of focus to actually perform psychokinesis. The interesting thing about this is that often times, especially when we are younger, I suppose, different circumstances allow us to enter into those states of mind with incredible ease. Even if afterwards, we are unable to recreate them because of a lack of talent, circumstances then allowed for it.

That doesn't make everything people claim on the internet true, though. I just want make sure we're giving the concept a fair shake.

Logged

April 24, 2006, 12:27:25 AMReply #11

Wil

Veritas Furniture

Offline

296

Karma:

7

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

Quote from: Warstar on April 23, 2006, 05:37:15 AM

Telekinesis and psychokinesis are extremely rare before ages 12-16 from my experiences. However, it is possible to have an open 'link' to the other side of consciousness before then. Many circumstances can leave such a 'link' open; perhaps one's ancestors had mystic/occult abilities, and the resulting lineage has a few quirks every now and then.

But for a young age, that would be extremely odd.

I would actually have to disagree with this statement. It seems that most children, before the age of 3 where their conscious mind begins to truly take over, have a very strong link to 'the other side'. Many children make strange comments to the people around them when they are young, and most times it's coherent enough to not be considered random.

My sister, for example, used to state she was from India. She would introduce herself with her actual name, but include "I'm from India" afterwards. This happened until she was at least 3, however she remembers nothing of it now. I remember one day that my mother asked her if she wanted to learn to bake a cake and she made the comment "No thanks, grandma taught me how to already in a dream", which of course both of her grandmothers were dead before she was born.

Ones PK ability doesn't have anything to do with age, and most PK abilities show themselves during the angsty puberty stages of life. Often times there will be young adults who will have many strange things happen to them which they do not understand. Sometimes such things are simple uncontrollable random bursts of telekinesis, other times it may be that in a state of hightend emotional energy an electronic device breaks or a lightbulb burns out. Age has nothing to do with your ability to perform any type of PK.

I also slightly disagree with the statement that 'occult abilities' travel down a lineage. My great aunt had the ability (or so I have been told) to lift objects as heavy as a complete wooden 6 place setting dinning room table with just the touch of a hand. Of course, during these times such acts were mostly seen as evil, and whenever she did such she would often remark about it being an act of Satan or some such silliness. However, I have never been able to perform even the slightest amount of TK.

Back on subject, your ability to perform any form of PK, clairvoyance/audience, precognition, or any other occultish act really has nothing to do lineage. These are not acts carried out by our physical bodies, and as such we aren't considered 'relatives' unless we share the same DNA. Such abilities are performed on another layer of existence, or the soul as some believe. The effects of such acts may be physical in nature, but this does not imply the results began upon the physical level of existence.

Logged
Mister Wil
April 24, 2006, 07:56:09 AMReply #12
Apricot
A Familiar Feature

Offline

137

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

Though it wouldn't be passed genetically if children were raised in a household where their parents practiced PK etc wouldn't they have a tendency to learn it? I had always thought it would pass on like language.

Logged

Would it surprise you to learn I taste like strawberries?

April 24, 2006, 10:49:54 AMReply #13

Rafnul!

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

he-who-posts-lots

1084

Karma:

30

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

In Nature vs. Nurture, I would say it's probably more likely that Nurture takes precedence with psionics. Rather than genetic factors, social factors contribute more - but that's just wild speculation, mind you. In this way, lineage does still affect one's psionic skills, but it is not "neccessary" that it be passed from one generation to the next.

Logged

April 24, 2006, 03:12:59 PMReply #14

Camer222

Veritas Furniture

Offline

407

Karma:

2

Personal Text

गते गते पारगते पारसंगते बोधि स्वाहा

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

I would say in some cases, more often in magick ;correct me if I'm wrong, ability's may be linear. I've seen cases where the child has no experience of knowledge of what she/he is doing, but does it as though they were a natural. I'm not saying it happens all

the time but it may happen.

Logged

Faith and Reason must meet in the middle for there to be lasting progress of humanity and planetary evolution.

Eliphas Levi

There are many paths to enlightenment. Be sure to take the one with a heart.

— Lao Tzu

Print

Pages: [1] 2

« previous next »

The Veritas Society » Discussion Areas » Psionics » Question about experiences

Jump to:

=> Psionics

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vsociety.net/index.php/topic%2C8193.15.html>

1 capture

07 Jul 2010

Jun JUL Aug

07

2009 2010 2011

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

July 07, 2010, 07:53:41 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

166535 Posts in 12245 Topics by 6539 Members - Latest Member: - VeritaSeraph

Most online today: 67 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

| -+ Discussion Areas

| | -+ Psionics

| | | -+ Question about experiences 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

« previous next »

Pages: 1 [2] Print

Author Topic: Question about experiences (Read 1947 times)

Wonderer

Settling In

*

Posts: 43

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

« Reply #15 on: April 24, 2006, 04:00:23 PM »

Quote from: Camer222 on April 24, 2006, 03:12:59 PM

I would say in some cases, more often in magick ;correct me if I'm wrong, ability's may be linear. I've seen cases where the child has no experience of knowledge of what she/he is doing, but does it as though they were a natural. I'm not saying it happens all the time but it may happen.

happend with me Smiley.

my view is that everyone does somthing relating to psi at once in their lives and of the few who realize they did it, few actually look into it

Logged

If i was president i would get elected on friday, assasanated on saturday, buried on sunday

i know some soldgers who sleep but dont dream, wake up in screams, sounds of m-16s

XPWarrior3

Greenhorn

Settling In

*

Posts: 37

[Greenhorn](#)

[View Profile](#)

Re: Question about experiences

« Reply #16 on: April 26, 2006, 06:37:48 AM »

I'll just add a little bit of what I know.

My parents, both, are clairvoyants, telepaths (just a little bit above average [however you want to define average]), precogs and remote viewers. Neither of them have any psycho-kinetic abilities what so ever (at least they don't exhibit it). When I was around 6 years old, I knew nothing about these abilities, but I still had precognitive dreams (which mostly everyone does), I read minds, had precognitive visions, remotely viewed different areas and I had minor clairvoyance. Then as I grew older, I developed psycho-kinetic skills (mainly electro-kinesis and control and manipulation over liquids and fire/plasmas). So did my two younger brothers and my one younger sister (except they were more adept in other forms of psycho-kinesis).

Quote from: Rafnul on April 24, 2006, 10:49:54 AM

In Nature vs. Nurture, I would say it's probably more likely that Nurture takes precedence with psionics. Rather than genetic factors, social factors contribute more - but that's just wild speculation, mind you. In this way, lineage does still affect one's psionic skills, but it is not "neccessary" that it be passed from one generation to the next.

I agree with this. More than likely I may have a child that wouldn't exhibit any form of natural telepathy in any way, but because they'd be raised under the roof of a psion, they might exhibit some other psionic skills, but most likely, the skills would be in close range to mine. The child may develop some skills (most likely one or two) that I do not have developed, but will still be able to perform some of the skills that I presently have.

What I'm trying to say (long story cut short) is what Apricot has already said with the addition of the child developing external skills that I may not have and not having some skills that I do have.

Logged

~~~G.I.P~~~..... I have nothing more to say for now.

Pages: 1 [2] Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Psionics

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.11 | SMF © 2006-2009, Simple Machines LLC

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.v society.net/index.php?topic=7888.0>

6 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 26 Aug 2019

Jul JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

About this capture  
The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

[Main Page](#)

[Forums](#)

[Chat](#)

[Help](#)

[Search](#)

[Calendar](#)

[Login](#)

[Register](#)

[The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Language Barriers](#)

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

[Print](#)

Pages: [1] 2

Author Topic: Language Barriers (Read 5239 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

March 16, 2006, 05:28:09 PMRead 5239 times

Apricot

A Familiar Feature

Offline

\*\*\*

137

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Language Barriers

Hi, I did a search on telepathy and turned up a good bit of results but I wasn't sure where to tack this question in.

When doing telepathic suggestion, are there difficulties if you attempt to umm how do you say insert a though if the thought is in a different language?

I dunno anything about this stuff through first hand experience, and I think I'm still a ways from learning it. But I was interested if there is ever a language barrier when trying to communicate through telepathy.

Thanks for the help, I'm looking forward to the responses

Apricot

Logged

Would it surprise you to learn I taste like strawberries?

March 16, 2006, 08:13:00 PMReply #1

Yoda

A Familiar Feature

Offline

\*\*\*

140

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Noite de demônio

View Profile

Re: Language Barriers

having just read a bunch about Telepathic Suggestion, and asking some questions <http://forums.v society.net/index.php?topic=7869.msg91173#msg91173> and i think that speaking the same language would be imperative to suggesting they do something, unless you merely want them to go crazy.

Logged

Quis Custodiet Ipsos Custodes?

Who Will Guard The Guards?

Vincit Qui Si Vincit.

He Conquers Who Conquers Himself.

Neca Eos Omnes. Dues Suos Agnoscet.

Kill Them all. God Will Know His Own.

Force a hand and it will fight you. But convince a mind to think as you want it to think, and you have an ally.

March 16, 2006, 08:51:32 PMReply #2

Yoda

A Familiar Feature

Offline

\*\*\*

140

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Noite de demônio

View Profile

Re: Language Barriers

i think you already are crazy... but my point exactly :HA!:

Logged



Quis Custodiet Ipsos Custodes?  
Who Will Guard The Guards?  
Vincit Qui Si Vincit.  
He Conquers Who Conquers Himself.  
Neca Eos Omnes. Dues Suos Agnoscet.  
Kill Them all. God Will Know His Own.

Force a hand and it will fight you. But convince a mind to think as you want it to think,  
and you have an ally.

March 16, 2006, 11:10:20 PMReply #3

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

\*\*\*\*\*

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Language Barriers

Actually, language is usually not a barrier, because typically you would be communicating in terms of a concept, rather than a word. At the most fundamental level, telepathy works most naturally by concept. You have to try harder and more specifically to transfer a precise word or phrase, although this is possible as well.

Logged

Latest article: [Construct Dynamics](#)

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

March 17, 2006, 09:14:00 AMReply #4

Apricot

A Familiar Feature

Offline

\*\*\*

137

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Language Barriers

Thanks everyone. I was under the impression that telepathy usually was more about feelings you know, I think I read a practice exercise with thinking colours or something.

But I had also read, especially about telepathic suggestion, that it involved implanting a phrase in their head.

Kobok, you said generally it is not a problem. Does that mean there are certain circumstances where you do have difficulties with different languages?

Apricot

PS My Spanish isn't great... But isn't "Yo quiero Jose" I want Joe? Why would someone try to tell you that telepathically? Heh sorry

Thanks again m(-\_-)m

Logged

Would it surprise you to learn I taste like strawberries?

March 17, 2006, 04:45:03 PMReply #5

Frozen

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

\*\*\*\*\*

Posting chief

1072

Karma:

1

Personal Text

Posting chief

View Profile

Re: Language Barriers

With telepathic suggestion you're usually trying to transmit an idea or concept, like Kobok said. Instead of saying, "I think you should buy chocolate ice cream" you could just send the craving of chocolate ice cream. Emotions and... er, ideas aren't usually confined to a language. Chocolate ice cream can exist in Spain under another name, but the idea of eating it will still be the same. Kind of make sense?

Logged

\* chirss was kicked by kobok (Denny Crane)

I CARVE EVERYTHING YOU SAY INTO MY LEFT ARM!

~ V

<ShoresofPluto> how often do u ignite fires with ur mind?

<kobok> On occasion.

[20:06] <kobok> XIII: You wear your girlfriend's pants??

[20:06] <XIII> kobok: On occasion.

March 17, 2006, 08:01:10 PMReply #6

Sekhmet  
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

\*\*\*\*\*

Greenhorn

661

Karma:

1

Personal Text

Warrior...Not Princess... Klutz...

[View Profile](#)

Re: Language Barriers

Quote from: Frozen on March 17, 2006, 04:45:03 PM

With telepathic suggestion you're usually trying to transmit an idea or concept, like Kobok said. Instead of saying, "I think you should buy chocolate ice cream" you could just send the craving of chocolate ice cream. Emotions and... er, ideas aren't usually confined to a language. Chocolate ice cream can exist in Spain under another name, but the idea of eating it will still be the same. Kind of make sense?

Well dammit Frozen. I want chocolate ice cream. Will it satisfy the question if I'm eating mint vanilla chocolate chip? Now I want the chocolate. All this talk of chocolate.

"Yo Quiero Jose" actually means "I want Jose", to take out the garbage or some such item even a curse can be uttered next but I don't know enough about that to really be an expert on what someone would want something out of someone for. I leave that up to you guy's imagination.

Perhaps if you were going to say "Yo quiero [insert something like say wind rising] viento" then well, you're giving a command for wind to rise if we're thinking about something different like elemental magic. I'll pose the next question then, can you perhaps send music to people telepathically? Music such as some Backstreet boys or say the sound track of Brokeback mountain?

« Last Edit: March 17, 2006, 08:05:57 PM by Sekhmet »

Logged

Boo-ya!

March 18, 2006, 05:32:31 AMReply #7

Faijer

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

\*\*\*\*\*

Existential Pragmatist

3201

Karma:

40

Personal Text

The Devil's Advocate

[View Profile](#) [WordPress Blog](#)

Re: Language Barriers

Quote from: Apricot

Kobok, you said generally it is not a problem.

I don't know if this was what kobok implied, but I think the problem would be when you try to implant a concept that they can't grasp. Say, someone who has never eaten ice cream, giving them a craving for it may not be something that they can understand and thus, may not work (even less likely to work on tribal peoples who don't even know what it is, for example).

Logged

My WordPress Blog is updated regularly.

NEW UPDATE: Life begins at conception: A thought experiment (29/08/2012)

March 18, 2006, 07:39:39 AMReply #8

the\_flojo

Veritas Furniture

Offline

\*\*\*\*

Flojo Mojo!

445

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Yarrrrrrrrr!

[View Profile](#)

Re: Language Barriers

An excellent point, Talyn, but would that not be a cultural barrier, rather than a linguistic one? Thus, language has no effect. What Kobok means is that language would matter if you were sending a specific word or sentence, or a song with lyrics.

Something specifically one language. Otherwise, telepathy is mostly conceptual.

Logged

When you describe a senseless act of destruction, such as building a catapult to launch a minivan through someone's livingroom window, to a group containing both males and females, you get these reactions:

Males: Cool!

Females: Why???

Thus, we see the fundamental difference between the sexe

March 18, 2006, 08:43:46 AMReply #9  
Faijer  
Veritas Moderator  
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

\*\*\*\*\*

Existential Pragmatist  
3201  
Karma:  
40  
Personal Text  
The Devil's Advocate  
View Profile WordPress Blog

Re: Language Barriers

I never said it was a linguistic barrier. I said it was a conceptual barrier. Someone who has not experienced something, cannot logically be given a desire to do it, since they would not understand that desire.

Words don't come into it because I'm dealing with a concept. In the case of ice cream, I don't literally remember "ice cream", I remember the taste, the feeling I got from eating it, the cold, etc etc. Words are only my verbal expression of those feelings, and ice cream is the summarisation of certain ones.

Logged

My WordPress Blog is updated regularly.

NEW UPDATE: Life begins at conception: A thought experiment (29/08/2012)

March 18, 2006, 09:01:38 AMReply #10

Yoda

A Familiar Feature

Offline

\*\*\*

140  
Karma:  
0  
Personal Text  
Noite de demônio  
View Profile

Re: Language Barriers

So he would go crazy with the cravings for something he doesn't even know about! maybe some weird tribal person would travel the world trying to satisfy the crave, and kill people on the way... cool.

Logged

Quis Custodiet Ipsos Custodes?

Who Will Guard The Guards?

Vincit Qui Si Vincit.

He Conquers Who Conquers Himself.

Neca Eos Omnes. Dues Suos Agnoscet.

Kill Them all. God Will Know His Own.

Force a hand and it will fight you. But convince a mind to think as you want it to think, and you have an ally.

March 19, 2006, 06:34:41 AMReply #11

Frozen

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

\*\*\*\*\*

Posting chief

1072

Karma:

1

Personal Text

Posting chief

[View Profile](#)

Re: Language Barriers

Quote from: Talyn on March 18, 2006, 08:43:46 AM

I never said it was a linguistic barrier. I said it was a conceptual barrier. Someone who has not experienced something, cannot logically be given a desire to do it, since they would not understand that desire.

Words don't come into it because I'm dealing with a concept. In the case of ice cream, I don't literally remember "ice cream", I remember the taste, the feeling I got from eating it, the cold, etc etc. Words are only my verbal expression of those feelings, and ice cream is the summarisation of certain ones.

There's an interesting idea, Talyn. Like trying to give a deaf person the desire to listen to music...

Logged

\* chirss was kicked by kobok (Denny Crane)

I CARVE EVERYTHING YOU SAY INTO MY LEFT ARM!

~ V

<ShoresofPluto> how often do u ignite fires with ur mind?

<kobok> On occasion.

[20:06] <kobok> XIII: You wear your girlfriend's pants??

[20:06] <XIII> kobok: On occasion.

March 19, 2006, 04:25:54 PMReply #12

psychicT0201  
Veritas Furniture

Offline

\*\*\*\*

339

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Veritas\_Hobo - Master of Hobokinesis

[View Profile](#)

Re: Language Barriers

I'd bet they already have the desire to hear sounds. Like if a deaf person went to the store, and saw a CD, You know that makes him/her want to be able to hear whats on that CD.

But then again, Beethoven still made music while deaf. <----Vibrations?

Logged

March 19, 2006, 04:36:55 PMReply #13

Yoda

[A Familiar Feature](#)

Offline

\*\*\*

140

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Noite de demônio

[View Profile](#)

Re: Language Barriers

psychicT0201, do you think a deaf person would understand what is on the cd to start with? say that person plays games on the computer, maybe they just think it's some weird program...

« Last Edit: March 19, 2006, 04:38:40 PM by Yoda »

Logged

Quis Custodiet Ipsos Custodes?

Who Will Guard The Guards?

Vincit Qui Si Vincit.

He Conquers Who Conquers Himself.

Neca Eos Omnes. Dues Suos Agnoscet.

Kill Them all. God Will Know His Own.

Force a hand and it will fight you. But convince a mind to think as you want it to think, and you have an ally.

March 20, 2006, 07:38:05 PMReply #14

TakeV  
Veritas Council  
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

\*\*\*\*\*

Mad Scientist  
946  
Karma:  
55  
[View Profile](#)

Re: Language Barriers

Quote from: psychicT0201 on March 19, 2006, 04:25:54 PM

I'd bet they already have the desire to hear sounds. Like if a deaf person went to the store, and saw a CD, You know that makes him/her want to be able to hear whats on that CD.

But then again, Beethoven still made music while deaf. <----Vibrations?

Actually, I know quite a few deaf people, and no. They could care less if they could here it or not.

Logged  
Sigil for focus  
Best argument ever.  
Print

Pages: [1] 2

« previous next »

[The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Language Barriers](#)

Jump to:

=> [Psionics](#)

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C7888.15.html>

1 capture

07 Jul 2010

Jun JUL Aug

07

2009 2010 2011

[About this capture](#)

[The Veritas Society](#)

\*

[\\*Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Help](#)[Search](#)[Login](#)[Register](#)



Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.  
Did you miss your activation email?  
July 07, 2010, 07:33:29 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length  
Search:

Advanced search

166534 Posts in 12245 Topics by 6538 Members - Latest Member: - pamgillenhall  
Most online today: 65 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

||-+ Psionics

|||-+ Language Barriers 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous  
next »

Pages: 1 [2] Print

Author Topic: Language Barriers (Read 1880 times)

psychicT0201

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*

Posts: 339

Veritas\_Hobo - Master of Hobokinesis

View Profile

Re: Language Barriers

« Reply #15 on: March 20, 2006, 07:41:22 PM »

Well seeing as how they're under the Music section, and there's always at least that one  
guy with those big ass head phones on. Yea. Smiley

On an unrelated note, Do you think light flickering in strickly one room is caused by  
any type of psychic ativity?Whether it be mine, or someone, or something else in the  
house.

~ Veritas\_Hobo

Logged

Apricot  
A Familiar Feature  
\*\*\*

Posts: 137

[View Profile](#)

Re: Language Barriers

« Reply #16 on: March 21, 2006, 07:12:45 AM »

I think there's a whole lot more that's dependent on before you can say it's too strongly related to psychic activity, right?

I mean it could just be a dying light bulb.. Maybe I'm wrong but I think more information could be helpful

Logged

Would it surprise you to learn I taste like strawberries?

SethLaRoth DeShawl

Regular Member

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 877

[View Profile](#)

Re: Language Barriers

« Reply #17 on: March 21, 2006, 07:14:25 AM »

but thats not to say that it isnt because it very well could be due to a various amount of reasons and circumstances

Logged

sethlaroth\_deshawl@dragonmount.com

TuffyLess

Settling In

\*

Posts: 21

[View Profile](#)

Re: Language Barriers

« Reply #18 on: March 28, 2006, 07:02:18 PM »

Quote from: psychicT0201 on March 20, 2006, 07:41:22 PM

On an unrealated note, Do you think light flickering in strickly one room is caused by any type of psychic ativity?Whether it be mine, or someone, or something else in the house.

~ Veritas\_Hobo

i believe its possible. ive experienced situations where like the TV (made of plastic) and walls make 'cracking' noises. as if energy is being directed to it. not to make it move or levitate or anything so dramatic ... but just enough to make it make a sound. the sound is similar to unforcefully flicking w/ your middle finger onto the plastic of the TV to make that kinda of sound.

i bet similar events could make a light bulb flicker (especially if its not a routinely happening event) and most especially if your thinking of someone, something, etc that might be of interest to anyone else who might be 'eavsdropping' or linked or w/e at that moment in time

just food for thought Smiley

Logged

Apricot

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 137

[View Profile](#)

Re: Language Barriers

« Reply #19 on: March 29, 2006, 08:52:24 AM »

I'm not really smart but those things sound like an electric problem, bad wiring or what not.

Logged

Would it surprise you to learn I taste like strawberries?

Faijer

In Veritas, Faijer Moderates You

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 2909

Existential Pragmatist

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Language Barriers

« Reply #20 on: March 29, 2006, 09:01:21 AM »

My television makes plastic cracking noises all the time, like the table it's on is about to give way and let it crash through four other pieces of electronic equipment, probably setting my room alite and burning my house down.

However it's probably nothing, just the television expanding and contracting because of the heat it gives off when its on, and the heat it doesn't give off when it's off.

Logged

[Click here for my blog: All Faijer, all the time.](#)

The Game

Pages: 1 [2] [Print](#)

« [previous](#) [next](#) »

[Jump to:](#)

=> [Psionics](#)

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.11 | SMF © 2006-2009,  
Simple Machines LLC

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.v society.net/index.php?topic=7671.0>

6 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 26 Aug 2019

Jul JUN Aug

26

2014 2019 2020

[About this capture](#)

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please [login](#) or [register](#).

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

[Main Page](#)

[Forums](#)

[Chat](#)

[Help](#)

[Search](#)

[Calendar](#)  
[Login](#)  
[Register](#)

[The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Telepathy Streams? \(like audio/video streams\)](#)

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

[Print](#)

Pages: [1] 2

Author Topic: [Telepathy Streams? \(like audio/video streams\)](#) (Read 6705 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

February 12, 2006, 04:18:21 PMRead 6705 times

[Goldsplinter](#)

[Settling In](#)

[Offline](#)

\*

[Greenhorn](#)

34

[Karma:](#)

0

[Personal Text](#)

[Greenhorn](#)

[View Profile](#)

[Telepathy Streams? \(like audio/video streams\)](#)

Haven't worked on telepathetic skills yet. But, question i'm wondering about, which seems possible.

Is there audio-telepathy streams? Like radio/audio streams you can here on the computer (like in winamp)? Video-telepathy streams? Both?

Instead of watching tv, theres some astral or something telepathetic media generator that we can hold on to watch/listen. This would be a neat idea, maybe a nice project even!

Also, Has anyone gotten hold of these telepathic links, if they exist?

[Logged](#)

"Nothing Is Impossible For Me"

"To Believe is to See"

[URL=<http://www.imageshack.us>]

[/url]

February 12, 2006, 04:59:26 PMReply #1

[Zake](#)

[Posts By Osmosis](#)

Offline

\*\*\*\*\*

Veritas Staff

1722

Karma:

1

Personal Text

Veritas Staff

[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

While you're at it, work out telekinesis-cooking, RV telephones and precognition novels.

A fancy sci-fi idea, but not worth speculating about. Have you heard of any machine which can, by itself, generate any sort of psionic signal? (For those of you who immediately say "radionics," I can happily clear up your misconceptions.) Nothing like such a thing exists, no known principle of psionics would allow it to exist, and I doubt discussion on such a matter will change this. But I could just be pessimistic. It simply bugs me a bit, however, that people so often ask about super-powerful, extremely speculative applications of psionics (or magic, or chi) when they haven't even managed the basics.

« Last Edit: February 12, 2006, 05:08:29 PM by Zake »

Logged

Act; for the universe will never forget your movement, nor will it ever forgive your stillness.

February 12, 2006, 06:46:42 PMReply #2

NathanE

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

\*\*\*\*\*

BEEFCAKE BEEFCAKE

554

Karma:

17

[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

I know of visual telepathy I used it once in school and got angry that no one noticed me unless I directly interacted with them... But audio shouldn't be that hard it would be like a convo in your brain...

Logged

Chance is a word void of sense; nothing can exist without a cause. ~Voltaire

Engineers like to solve problems. If there are no problems handily available, they will

create their own problems.~Scott Adams

“Mechanical Engineers build weapons, Civil Engineers build targets”

February 13, 2006, 08:25:26 AMReply #3

Forg

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

\*\*\*\*\*

The V' Smithy

829

Karma:

20

[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

I'm sure if you patched together a construct to emanate the signal it would be possible, but then you'd also have to program in some kind of message. The level of difficulty to do this for an entire 'TV like' show or radio signal would be crazy. I really couldn't see any necessity to it.

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

February 13, 2006, 01:10:06 PMReply #4

tysonblake

A Veritas Regular

Offline

\*\*

Regular Member

75

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

I think if things were that easy we would have a bunch of 12-year olds throwing boulders at each other using psychokinesis and the older boys using telepathy to get that girl they want.

Damn good thing people have to work for it. If you are looking for a free ride into the world of psionics then just quit now, it'll never happen.

Logged

Be respectful to other's ideas.

February 13, 2006, 09:00:21 PMReply #5

XPWarrior3

Settling In

Offline

\*

Greenhorn

37

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Greenhorn

[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

Quote from: tysonblake on February 13, 2006, 01:10:06 PM

I think if things were that easy we would have a bunch of 12-year olds throwing boulders at each other using psychokinesis and the older boys using telepathy to get that girl they want.

Damn good thing people have to work for it. If you are looking for a free ride into the world of psionics then just quit now, it'll never happen.

True that.

Logged

~~~G.I.P~~~..... I have nothing more to say for now.

February 14, 2006, 12:19:46 AMReply #6

kobok

Tech Team

[Posts By Osmosis](#)

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

Quote from: Goldsplinter on February 12, 2006, 04:18:21 PM

Haven't worked on telepathetic skills yet. But, question i'm wondering about, which seems possible.

Is there audio-telepathy streams? Like radio/audio streams you can here on the computer (like in winamp)? Video-telepathy streams? Both?

I've done the equivalent of streaming video or streaming audio between two people, but never saw anyone attempt broadcast streaming video or audio. In principle it is not much different to have multiple people receiving, so this should be just as doable. It might even be possible to record a stream within a construct, although I have not attempted this.

It brings to mind a concept of telepathic bloggers. :)

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

February 14, 2006, 08:02:15 AMReply #7

Zankuro

Veritas Furniture

Offline

Trasholin Can Fu Master

394

Karma:

0

Personal Text

"DD APPROVED! A-OKAYH"

[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

Quote from: kobok on February 14, 2006, 12:19:46 AM

It brings to mind a concept of telepathic bloggers. :)

Although plausible in the context... that's just silly. :p

Logged

If your heart is large enough to envelop your adversaries, you can see right through them and avoid their attacks. And once you envelop them, you will be able to guide them along the path indicated to you by heaven and earth.

~Morihei Ueshiba

February 14, 2006, 10:57:56 AMReply #8

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council
5000
Karma:
174
Personal Text
Veritas Council
[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)
Quote from: Zankuro on February 14, 2006, 08:02:15 AM
Although plausible in the context... that's just silly. :p

Only from our current perspective. People always want to build "psionic technology", but what they miss is that we already have the basic tools for this, we're just all quite primitive. The basic tool of psionic technology is the construct, and in principle, the contents, properties, and operation of constructs are limited only by skill and imagination. This is a recipe for significant expansion.

Right now we're at the level of cavemen with sticks, and some of us can even make spectacular tools like bows and arrows. And from the perspective of cavemen with primitive tools, the idea of a box you can sit on your lap and use to push keys to talk to other people around the world sounds utterly ridiculous, but that's only because of the perspective. There's nothing in principle which prohibits a construct from having a hundred million parts. There's nothing in principle which stops us from making a construct which exists solely to form a second construct (in fact, this is possible and a somewhat standard exercise). And therefore, there's nothing in principle prohibiting a sort of psi construct formation industry from being developed someday. Once this exists, incremental changes to what we know how to build would likely advance this to meet and exceed whatever you can imagine now.

Logged
Latest article: [Construct Dynamics](#)

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.
February 14, 2006, 11:11:39 AMReply #9
Forg
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

The V' Smithy
829
Karma:
20
[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

Perhaps we should put together a team of psi engineers and get down to business. :)

Personally, I try to keep my constructs below 100 parts for sake of not going crazy, but it could all work if had a small team going about it. The reason for it I wouldn't know outside of the progression of psi science...

Come to think of it, i'd be willing to try something along those lines if anyone is interested

« Last Edit: February 14, 2006, 11:13:54 AM by Forg »

Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

February 14, 2006, 12:54:53 PMReply #10

Zankuro

Veritas Furniture

Offline

Trasholin Can Fu Master

394

Karma:

0

Personal Text

"DD APPROVED! A-OKAYH"

[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

Quote from: kobok on February 14, 2006, 10:57:56 AM

Only from our current perspective. People always want to build "psionic technology", but what they miss is that we already have the basic tools for this, we're just all quite primitive. The basic tool of psionic technology is the construct, and in principle, the contents, properties, and operation of constructs are limited only by skill and imagination. This is a recipe for significant expansion.

Right now we're at the level of cavemen with sticks, and some of us can even make spectacular tools like bows and arrows. And from the perspective of cavemen with primitive tools, the idea of a box you can sit on your lap and use to push keys to talk to other people around the world sounds utterly ridiculous, but that's only because of the perspective. There's nothing in principle which prohibits a construct from having a hundred million parts. There's nothing in principle which stops us from making a construct which exists solely to form a second construct (in fact, this is possible and a somewhat standard exercise). And therefore, there's nothing in principle prohibiting a sort of psi construct formation industry from being developed someday. Once this exists, incremental changes to what we know how to build would likely advance this to meet and exceed whatever you can imagine now.

Fair enough, but what I was more referring to is less how feasible it might be, looking beyond our current perspective.. and more just the thought of the stereotypical 'emo blogger' sitting there, programming their constructs to broadcast their laments to anyone caring (or simply sensitive enough :p) to receive them.

Logged

If your heart is large enough to envelop your adversaries, you can see right through them and avoid their attacks. And once you envelop them, you will be able to guide them along the path indicated to you by heaven and earth.

~Morihei Ueshiba

February 14, 2006, 02:09:20 PM Reply #11

letabrothersurf

New Member

Offline

*

6

Karma:

0

Personal Text

hey, kids

[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

some of you kids have lost yourselves in imagination... "video/audio telepathy streams"? the most YOU can hope for is "moving" a small object (electrons, gravitons, air, pin-wheel, etc..), the influence of another's decisions/ ideas, and most importantly, achieving self-set goals of ANY kind. of course a miniscule amount of those younger kids can pull off those "x-men" like feats.

« Last Edit: February 14, 2006, 02:13:34 PM by letabrothersurf »

Logged

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. 3:16 John

February 14, 2006, 02:20:59 PM Reply #12

NathanE

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

BEEFCAKE BEEFCAKE

554

Karma:

17

[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

Well depends on how well they can go against their preconceptions letabrothersurf... But your post is entirely fanatical against it for some reason... X-men fictional + telepathy = uber charls exavier mind control.... but remind you charls exavier studied his entire life to figure out how to get his power under control... (*end comic speech)

"Little kids they may be" as yoda says but their mind has greater potential than ours if we get our education system kinks worked out they would be halfway through college by 12th grade....

Logged

Chance is a word void of sense; nothing can exist without a cause. ~Voltaire

Engineers like to solve problems. If there are no problems handily available, they will create their own problems.~Scott Adams

"Mechanical Engineers build weapons, Civil Engineers build targets"

February 14, 2006, 05:18:26 PM Reply #13

Zankuro

Veritas Furniture

Offline

Trasholin Can Fu Master

394

Karma:

0

Personal Text

"DD APPROVED! A-OKAYH"

[View Profile](#)

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

Quote from: letabrothersurf on February 14, 2006, 02:09:20 PM

some of you kids have lost yourselves in imagination... "video/audio telepathy streams"? the most YOU can hope for is "moving" a small object(electrons, gravitons, air, pin-wheel, etc..), the influence of another's decisions/ ideas, and most importantly, achieving self-set goals of ANY kind. ofcourse a miniscule amount of those younger kids can pull off those "x-men" like feats.

That's not what is being referred to, though; the topic is essentially an equivalent to streaming audio/video through telepathy: not physically moving electrons to project a movie on a screen or whatever. The concept being, someone telepathically broadcasting something for others to pick up on or "tune in on".. same thing as the classic 'colors and shapes' game on a more elaborate scale, for the most part..

Logged

If your heart is large enough to envelop your adversaries, you can see right through them and avoid their attacks. And once you envelop them, you will be able to guide

them along the path indicated to you by heaven and earth.

~Morihei Ueshiba

February 14, 2006, 05:29:00 PMReply #14

tysonblake

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

Regular Member

75

Karma:

0

Personal Text

Regular Member

View Profile

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

I think it will simply help you accept the fact that the certain ability exists. But as far as giving you the ability in general it you would be on your own.

Logged

Be respectful to other's ideas.

Print

Pages: [1] 2

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Discussion Areas »Psionics »Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

Jump to:

=> Psionics

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C7671.15.html>

2 captures

07 Jul 2010 - 28 Jul 2013

Jun JUL Aug

28

2012 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

July 27, 2013, 08:02:58 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length
Search:

Advanced search

209934 Posts in 14906 Topics by 18676 Members - Latest Member: - elenaVicus89
Most online today: 77 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

| |-+ Psionics

|| |-+ Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams) 0 Members and 1 Guest are
viewing this topic. « previous next »

Pages: 1 [2] Print

Author Topic: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams) (Read 3490 times)
Forg

The V' Smithy

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 827

Karma: 20

View Profile

Re: Telepathy Streams? (like audio/video streams)

« Reply #15 on: February 15, 2006, 10:26:43 AM »

There is nothing wrong with being curious.

...it may have killed the cat, but this curiosity has nothing to do with the highway.

EDIT: Discussion in this thread on radionics and evidence has been moved to here.

--kobok

« Last Edit: February 23, 2006, 03:39:20 AM by kobok » Logged

Be your own light, your own refuge. Believe only that which you test for yourself. Do not
accept authority merely because it comes from a great man, or is written in a sacred
book, for truth is different for each man and woman." -- Buddha

Pages: 1 [2] Print

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

Jump to:

=> Psionics

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vrsociety.net/index.php?topic=4857.0>

22 captures

4 Aug 2007 - 26 Aug 2019

Oct JUN Aug

26

2016 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

Help

Search

Calendar

Login

Register

The Veritas Society »Academic Areas »Articles »Psi and Mental Abilities »Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

Print

Pages: [1] 2 3

Author Topic: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi (Read 35366 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

November 09, 2004, 11:38:57 AMRead 35366 times

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

View Profile

Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Frequently Asked Questions (FAQ) about Psi

by kobok

1, Introductory Questions About Psi:

1.1, What is psi?

1.2, Am I able to do psi?

1.3, How do I learn psi?

2, Questions About the Nature of Psi:

2.1, Why are there so many different descriptions about psi?

2.2, Is psi due to electromagnetism?

2.3, Is psi performed by the brain?

2.4, Can psi energy be created or destroyed?

2.5, What does the soul have to do with psi?

2.6, If I visualize or expect something to happen, does that mean it will?

3, Questions Relating Psi to Other Things:

3.1, What is the relationship between psi, magick, and chi?

3.2, Can I be a Christian and do psi?

3.3, What does psi have to do with spirituality?

4, Questions about the practice of psi:

4.1, Why can't I get it to work?

4.2, How do I do aerokinesis, biokinesis, cryokinesis, electrokinesis, geokinesis, hydrokinesis, lunakinesis, pyrokinesis, terrakinesis, or *kinesis?

4.3, What is the solution to telepathic or empathic overload?

1, Introductory Questions About Psi:

1.1, What is psi?

In summary, psi is the art of causing change and sensing things by direct exertion of mental focus. There is also a great philosophical and spiritual depth to psi, which shapes the pursuit of psi into a lifelong path of self-betterment.

Psi includes all abilities that have been encapsulated under psychic abilities, including

terms such as telepathy, ESP, clairvoyance, precognizance, psychokinesis, and remote viewing. Most paradigms dealing with psi include an emphasis on manipulation and awareness of psi energy.

1.2, Am I able to do psi?

An often recited slogan is that "everyone is psychic". There is a great deal of truth to that in that every human seems to possess the potential to perform psi. However, psi is a path which requires developing much focus, dedication, and self-awareness. Not everyone begins the path of psi with these attributes, but everyone who continues to develop must develop these in order to grow in skill.

1.3, How do I learn psi?

The first thing any beginner interested in psi should do is practice meditation. In particular, those interested in the path of psi should perform focal meditation, which can consist of any meditation exercise in which the goal is to focus exclusively on a single thing for a long period of time (at least 30-60 minutes). The skills developed in focal meditation are essential to beginning serious work in psi. For more details on focal meditation, see this article.

After you have begun meditation, you should take it upon yourself to read as many of these articles on psi as you can, to get a solid background. The forums can also be a wealth of information, as you can search for old threads on topics that interest you, or if there are no old threads on the topic, create a new thread to ask your question.

There are also extended courses on psi which are periodically offered at Veritas, which require you to fill out an application form and require a serious time commitment. Until the next course offering, or if you are not interested in courses, I encourage you to practice psi as much as you can using the articles and forums as a resource.

You should keep in mind that psi is not an easy solution to anything. It is a lengthy undertaking requiring much work, but it is a beautiful and irreplaceable thing, and it will change your life and your view of the world as you progress.

2, Questions About the Nature of Psi:

2.1, Why are there so many different descriptions about psi?

There are many different descriptions about psi because there are many ways to get psi to work. There are a large number of "effective models" of psi which work perfectly well, even though they are not fundamental to the way psi works. This is a natural result of the way psi functions.

Results in psi are usually considered to be related to a deep expectation or fundamental belief of success. These effective models work because they trigger these deep expectations of success. Different effective models often arise in different cultures, because there is different symbolism which is believed in and used to obtain the expectation of success.

2.2, Is psi due to electromagnetism?

The scientific evidence says no. For more detail, see [this article](#).

2.3, Is psi performed by the brain?

Intents in psi are frequently organized and formulated by the brain, but the evidence indicates that psi itself is not performed by the brain. For more detail, see [this article](#).

2.4, Can psi energy be created or destroyed?

The laws of quantum field theory tell us that energy can and DOES get created and destroyed all the time, but that it does so at such an equally matched rate that the end result is no net change. This means that in small areas and for small times, energy does get created and destroyed noticeably, and the effects of this are measureable.

The only thing keeping the conservation of energy balanced on the everyday macroscopic scale is probability. So long as the probabilities of creation and destruction are equal, there will not be any net creation or destruction. But one reasonable interpretation of abilities like micropsychokinesis might be that we possess the ability to manipulate probabilities. So there's no fundamental reason to think that psi is restricted to obeying the conservation of energy.

Many people find it conceptually easier to "gather" psi energy, rather than to simply generate it, but it also seems to work to generate energy.

2.5, What does the soul have to do with psi?

The soul can be defined as the part of the self which performs psi. This part is sometimes referred to as will, but it means more than conscious will. This part is sometimes referred to as self-awareness, but it means more than conscious self-awareness. There is a deeper underlying level of the self beyond the brain which seems to be responsible for the actual performance of psi, and the term "soul" is often used to refer to this part of the self.

The term "mind" is usually used in an abstract sense to refer to the totality of the human brain and soul, consciousness, unconsciousness, and the complete self-awareness. So the mind includes the brain, which can be used to formulate and organize the intent of what one is doing, and the soul, which is used to actually perform the abilities.

2.6, If I visualize or expect something to happen, does that mean it will?

Expectation alone will not result in psi, belief alone will not result in psi, wanting something will not result in psi, willing something will not result in psi, and visualizing something will not result in psi. There is more to it than any of these actions alone can account for.

Performing an action with psi can be considered the synthesis of a well formed intent, the energy to make the intent happen, and a third step of deep expectation in the soul which actualizes the event and makes it occur. Understanding what these three components mean at an experiential level comes as you practice psi.

3, Questions Relating Psi to Other Things:

3.1, What is the relationship between psi, magick, and chi?

See this article comparing these three arts.

3.2, Can I be a Christian and do psi?

Yes. I am. I have made my peace with God, and I find that psi strengthens my personal relationship with God. It is up to you to see if this path also fits you. Here are some verses you may find inspirational:

"Truly, truly, I say to you, he who believes in me will also do the works that I do; and greater works than these will he do, because I go to the Father." --John 14:12

"And Jesus answered them, 'Truly, I say to you, if you have faith and never doubt, you will not only do what has been done to the fig tree, but even if you say to this mountain, "Be taken up and cast into the sea," it will be done.'" --Matthew 21:21

"You will know them by their fruits. Are grapes gathered from thorns, or figs from thistles? So, every sound tree bears good fruit, but the bad tree bears evil fruit. A sound tree cannot bear evil fruit, nor can a bad tree bear good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. Thus you will know them by their fruits." --Matthew 7:16-20

"Lord, how does he who sees the vision see it, through the soul or through the spirit [breath]? The Savior answered and said, He does not see through the soul nor

through the spirit [breath], but the mind that is between the two" --Mary 5:10-11

"Now there are varieties of gifts, but the same Spirit; and there are varieties of service, but the same Lord; and there are varieties of working, but it is the same God who inspires them all in every one. To each is given the manifestation of the Spirit for the common good. To one is given through the Spirit the utterance of wisdom, and to another the utterance of knowledge according to the same Spirit, to another faith by the same Spirit, to another gifts of healing by the one Spirit, to another the working of miracles, to another prophecy, to another the ability to distinguish between spirits, to another various kinds of tongues, to another the interpretation of tongues." --I Corinthians 12:4-11

3.3, What does psi have to do with spirituality?

Spirituality is central to much of psi. Psi is a path involving using control over the self to exert control over reality, and of using awareness of the self to gain awareness about reality. These abilities are ultimately obtained by closer intimacy and awareness with ones own soul and spiritual nature.

4, Questions about the practice of psi:

4.1, Why can't I get it to work?

There are a variety of reasons why one might have difficulty.

The first thing you should examine is whether or not you are obtaining good focus. Controlling psi requires a focused mind, and this is gained by practicing focal meditation.

If you are trying to make a change with psi, the second thing you should examine is whether or not you truly expect it to work in the core of your being. If you do not, it will not work. You need to learn how to reach in and change the very nature of your inner expectations.

If you are trying to sense something with psi, the second thing you should examine is whether the information is coming from your brain or from your soul. Information coming from your brain is often called "analytical overlay", and is often little more than imagination. An important skill in the sensing arts is learning from experience how to distinguish input given by the brain from input that comes deeper from the soul. This requires practice.

And, in summary, you may simply need more practice. Psi is not an easy solution; it requires extensive dedication and practice.

4.2, How do I do aerokinesis, biokinesis, cryokinesis, electrokinesis, geokinesis, hydrokinesis, lunakinesis, pyrokinesis, terrakinesis, or *kinesis?

Let's say you were trying to pick up a bunch of stuff with your hands and move it to another location. Would you list the techniques as:

1. Picking up a shoe
2. Picking up a box
3. Picking up a book
4. Picking up a rock
5. Picking up a chair

Obviously this system of classification has no intrinsic meaning to the method of "picking something up". Likewise, for psychokinesis, the target of the psychokinesis has no necessary bearing on the technique used. There is only one psychokinesis, and there are two ways to do it. One is a direct form of psychokinesis, where something is directly changed. The second is an indirect form of psychokinesis, where a future is brought about without specifying the manner in which it happens. (And the lines even blur between these two.) All of the abilities listed in the question are simply that. If you feel that you are able to do one, but not another, then that is simply a psychological restraint that is holding you back.

For detail about how to perform kinesis, read the following article.

4.3, What is the solution to telepathic or empathic overload?

Meditation is the often overlooked cure for overload. People being overloaded by telapathy and empathy are like a floating leaf being overloaded by the wind which directs its path. But if you are well focused and well centered within yourself, then you will direct yourself rather than being directed externally, even while maintaining the capabilities of empathy and telepathy.

A person with a psi shield is isolated from connection with others, and even the untrained can often sense something "detached" or "isolated" about the shielded person, and it makes them uncomfortable around the shielded person. In addition, upon the failure of the shield, a person who focuses on shielding is left with only a fragile inside. In comparison, a person well-focused by meditation has a certain charismatic presence around others, and an inner strength which can be used to face and work with the sensory input at will, rather than hide from it.

« Last Edit: January 29, 2007, 03:35:48 PM by kobok »

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

November 22, 2005, 11:34:32 AMReply #1
Fou Lu
A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

75

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

All of the links to the articles are broken. Are the articles still there? Could you update the links if they are?

Logged

November 22, 2005, 12:09:33 PMReply #2

ChezNips

Teacher Emeritus

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Teacher

1722

Karma:

7

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

I went thru the article and found 3 broken links which I corrected. All the others worked. If you have any more problems, feel free to let us know.

Logged

some days you're the bug, some days you're the windshield.

November 22, 2005, 03:24:56 PMReply #3

Fou Lu

A Veritas Regular

Offline

**

75

Karma:

0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Thanks. I should have checked them all before saying they didn't work...

Logged
August 16, 2006, 06:09:12 AMReply #4
solstice
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Dreamwalker

2114

Karma:

-7

Personal Text

"Receive and transmit..."

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi
3.2

I Chorinthians 13:

...Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.

5: And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord.

6: And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all.

7: But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8: For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

9: To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

10: To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11: But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

Logged

Tell all the Truth but tell it slant: Success in Circuit lies. Too bright for our infirm Delight. The Truth's superb surprise. As Lightning to the Children eased, with explanation kind. The Truth must dazzle gradually, or every man be blind.

Tefeari: The Giant Impact Hypothesis is a theory

August 16, 2006, 09:47:09 AMReply #5

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB
[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi
Yeah for quoting out of context.

Those GIFTS are abilities granted by GOD through the Holy Spirit to whomever God desires to give them (typically people who've devoted themselves to God in a way that is pleasing to God (not by magical rituals), ie by the path God set out rather than a person's own path that they think will lead them to God). Magic can achieve similar, if not exactly the same, results but the difference is that you have to work to achieve the results in magic/psionic/qigong whereas if a god gives you the ability, you don't have to work at it.

~kakkarot
Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 16, 2006, 12:07:25 PMReply #6

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

nod Exactly. In fact, that direct quote that you gave, most Christians believe that those gifts died a long time ago. Paul said that the gift of tongues and prophecy would not last, and then when the time for them was over, both would die simultaneously. I believe that happened a long time ago, and that the gift of tongues was really only needed to witness and show nonbelievers who were restricted by a language barrier.

The gift of tongues hadn't been seen for hundreds of years until a new denomination arose during the recent years. I don't see how God would have the gift on "hold" for a great many years and then just revive it. Most believe that the gift of prophecy and the gift of tongues have died hundreds of years ago, just as Paul said.

If any of this information is incorrect, could you please correct me with the reference

from where you got the information?

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

August 16, 2006, 11:40:31 PM Reply #7

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 16, 2006, 09:47:09 AM

Magic can achieve similar, if not exactly the same, results but the difference is that you have to work to achieve the results in magic/psionic/qigong whereas if a god gives you the ability, you don't have to work at it.

I think you're greatly mistaken, and I reference as evidence the story of Peter walking on water as told in Matthew 14:22-31. The ability worked for Peter only as long as his expectation held.

Quote from: Hech

Most believe that the gift of prophecy and the gift of tongues have died hundreds of years ago, just as Paul said.

Many modern Christians believe that the "age of miracles" is over, but it seems that this is just because the "faith" which would have permitted this is quite rare. In other words, they think there are no more gifts of the spirit because they don't have what it takes to operate theirs. The gift of prophecy is still prominent in the world.

The verse that inspires the belief you spoke of is 1 Corinthians 13:8. If you read the surrounding context, you can see that Paul is not predicting the demise of the gift of prophecy. Paul is comparing the value of love to the other spiritual gifts, and saying that prophecy is a gift that is exercised only for moments at a time, while love is a spiritual character which can last forever. He then concludes by saying that love is even greater than faith.

Logged

Latest article: [Construct Dynamics](#)

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 17, 2006, 07:32:31 AM Reply #8

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kobok on August 16, 2006, 11:40:31 PM

The ability worked for Peter only as long as his expectation held.

No, the ability worked for Peter only as long as he was trusting in the Lord, faithful that he would carry him through. Are you saying that this was simply an act of kinesis based on expectation rather than a miracle based on the faith of God's disciple?

Quote from: kobok on August 16, 2006, 11:40:31 PM

Many modern Christians believe that the "age of miracles" is over, but it seems that this is just because the "faith" which would have permitted this is quite rare.

Many modern Christians believe that the age of miracles is NOT over, and if you take a look in Africa, you can see miracles are almost a common occurrence (prayer > healing). Even in respect to the USA, though the circumstances as well as the faith may not permit, miracles happen in my life all the time. I suppose you could pass that off as "faith" of prayer = spell of magick, but that's where my faith in God and His Word come in. I know that there is a difference.

Quote from: kobok on August 16, 2006, 11:40:31 PM

The verse that inspires the belief you spoke of is 1 Corinthians 13:8. If you read the surrounding context, you can see that Paul is not predicting the demise of the gift of prophecy. Paul is comparing the value of love to the other spiritual gifts, and saying that prophecy is a gift that is exercised only for moments at a time, while love is a spiritual character which can last forever.

Well first, let me address the fact that spiritual gifts are Spirit-given abilities to edify other believers to the glory of God. These are gifts, and no man can fake or produce one. If you read 1 Corinthians 12:8-11 you will see that it says:

Quote from: 1 Corinthians 12:8-11

To one there is given through the Spirit the message of wisdom, to another the message of knowledge by means of the same Spirit, to another faith by the same Spirit, to another gifts of healing by that one Spirit, to another miraculous powers, to another prophecy, to another distinguishing between spirits, to another speaking in different kinds of tongues, and to still another the interpretation of tongues. All these are the work of one and the same Spirit, and he gives them to each one, just as he determines.

You see, not only does the Spirit determine who receives these gifts, but the verse implies that each person will only have one of the spiritual gifts. Either way, as you see, these things are "gifts"; not to be confused with exercised ability through magick/psi or some sort of satanic worship.

Spiritual gifts are for edification, and that is seen in Ephesians 4:12. I'm assuming you have bible gateway up already (great site), so you can search there.

Also, I do believe that in I Corinthians, God and Paul are saying that three gifts will cease: prophecy, tongues, and knowledge. The gift of prophecy and the gift of knowledge have unquestionably ceased since the end of the apostolic age and the completion of the New Testament. The divine revelation was given during the foundational work of the apostles and prophets; when these men died, so did their gifts. Logically tongues has ceased as well, since all three are interlocked with association in the verse.

In fact, it wasn't until the end of the 19th century that somebody claimed to speak in tongues, about 18 hundred years after the apostles. If tongues historically ceased, that includes prophecy and knowledge. Obviously I practice energetic principles and do not believe that precognition and such are impossible, but spiritual gifts and skill must not be confused.

Also, if you look in Deuteronomy, you'll see a verse that says:

Quote from: Deuteronomy

Let no one be found among you who sacrifices his son or daughter in the fire, who practices divination or sorcery, interprets omens, engages in witchcraft, or casts spells, or who is a medium or spiritist or who consults the dead. Anyone who does these things is detestable to the LORD...

In many other places of the bible, divination and witchcraft are grouped with murder and sexual sins, things detestable to the Lord.

I've posted a large enough post, my workout partner is here and my timing strategies have to be on the dot, so I have to go now with that abrupt ending.

Logged
<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

August 17, 2006, 10:17:53 AMReply #9
kakkarot
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: Kobok

I think you're greatly mistaken, and I reference as evidence the story of Peter walking on water as told in Matthew 14:22-31. The ability worked for Peter only as long as his expectation held.

Correction: The ability worked only as long as he held faith that his Lord could allow him to perform it. Subtle but important difference.

Quote from: Matthew14

27 But Jesus immediately said to them: "Take courage! It is I. Don't be afraid." 28 "Lord, if it's you," Peter replied, "tell me to come to you on the water." 29 "Come," he said.

Then Peter got down out of the boat, walked on the water and came toward Jesus. 30 But when he saw the wind, he was afraid and, beginning to sink, cried out, "Lord, save me!" 31 Immediately Jesus reached out his hand and caught him. "You of little faith," he said, "why did you doubt?"

It easily seems that Jesus could be talking about Peter believing merely in the ability to walk on the water, but if this were so then why did Peter have to tell Jesus to tell him to come out on the water? His doubt, when he saw the wind, probably wasn't in his own ability to walk on the water, because he almost certainly believed that he had no ability of his own to do so, but his doubt was probably in the ability of his Lord to save him even in the face of the strong wind, ie he had enough faith to believe that Jesus could enable him to walk on the water, but not enough faith that Jesus could enable him to stand up against the high turbulence.

Quote from: Matthew8

24 Without warning, a furious storm came up on the lake, so that the waves swept over the boat. But Jesus was sleeping. 25 The disciples went and woke him, saying, "Lord, save us! We're going to drown!" 26 He replied, "You of little faith, why are you so afraid?"

As is seen here, the disciples, of which Peter is one, didn't trust that Jesus could save them because they didn't know how much power he had and they probably thought there were limits to what he could do. Thus, it only stands to reason that when Peter

believed Jesus could enable Peter to walk on the water Peter still wouldn't have faith that Jesus could protect him from even the stormy winds. This lack of faith, based on a lack of understanding, is evident throughout all four gospels even past the point of Jesus' death, and only when the disciples saw Jesus was resurrected did they begin to believe that he had "all authority in Heaven and on Earth".

I'll reference the Holy Spirit coming upon the apostles "in power" from Acts chapter 1 and 2

1:4 On one occasion, while he [Jesus] was eating with them, he gave them this command: "Do not leave Jerusalem, but wait for the gift my Father promised, which you have heard me speak about. 5 For John baptized with water, but in a few days you will be baptized with the Holy Spirit."

... 8 "But you will receive power when the Holy Spirit comes on you; and you will be my witnesses in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria, and to the ends of the earth."

... 2:1 When the day of Pentecost came, they were all together in one place. 2 Suddenly a sound like the blowing of a violent wind came from heaven and filled the whole house where they were sitting. 3 They saw what seemed to be tongues of fire that separated and came to rest on each of them. 4 All of them were filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak in other tongues as the Spirit enabled them.

... 14 Then Peter stood up with the Eleven, raised his voice and addressed the crowd: "Fellow Jews and all of you who live in Jerusalem, let me explain this to you; listen carefully to what I say. 15 These men are not drunk, as you suppose. It's only nine in the morning! 16 No, this is what was spoken by the prophet Joel: 17 "'In the last days, God says, I will pour out my Spirit on all people. Your sons and daughters will prophesy, your young men will see visions, your old men will dream dreams. 18 Even on my servants, both men and women, I will pour out my Spirit in those days, and they will prophesy. 19 I will show wonders in the heaven above and signs on the earth below, blood and fire and billows of smoke. 20 The sun will be turned to darkness and the moon to blood before the coming of the great and glorious day of the Lord. 21 And everyone who calls on the name of the Lord will be saved.' 22 "Men of Israel, listen to this: Jesus of Nazareth was a man accredited by God to you by miracles, wonders and signs, which God did among you through him, as you yourselves know. 23 This man was handed over to you by God's set purpose and foreknowledge; and you, with the help of wicked men, put him to death by nailing him to the cross. 24 But God raised him from the dead, freeing him from the agony of death, because it was impossible for death to keep its hold on him.

The emphasis is that God is the one working the miracles through people, because He has decided to do so, and people know that God promises this to them when God puts His Holy Spirit upon them. I just went through all 93 references in the NIV translation for the "holy spirit" and if you read through those references too, you'll know beyond doubt that it is not faith in your expectation for the outcome to work, but faith that God will work the miracle for you that is the faith which enabled Peter to walk on the water, and which is supposed to enable the moving of mountains.

However, I also am Christian and do qi gong and magic, though not for any glory or power but simply from curiosity and boredom, and God has not had any real problem with this in my life, so it's not that I'm disputing the idea that a person can be christian and still do psionics, but that trying to use the Holy Spirit or the gifts of God as examples of psi is way off. :)

Regarding 1 Corinthians 3:8, which is indeed where the idea that miracles no longer work today comes from, in my (potentially wrong) viewpoint that passage is much too vague to be of any use in saying what would happen, when, why, or for how long (if always or for a temporary duration).

Quote

KJV 13:8 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. Now, the faileth for charity is Strongs Number 1601, which means "to drop away; specifically, be driven out of one's course", whereas the failing of prophecies and vanishing of knowledge is Strongs Number 2673, which means "rendering entirely idle", and the ceasing of tongues is Strongs Number 3973, which means "pause" or "stop" ie "restrain, quit, desist, come to an end".

The passage seems to vague to me, like it's referencing something not specifically mentioned, as kobok mentioned it may be the comparison to enduring love as opposed to abilities which are only temporarily needed in each christian's life until they reach that perfect enduring love. But this is guesswork, as is any interpretation of this verse.

Hech: Did you just say that you believe those gifts all disappeared, then stated that they still continue in Africa and even to a lesser degree in America, and then say again that they don't happen anymore?

Quote from: Hech

Paul said that the gift of tongues and prophecy would not last... I believe that happened a long time ago

Quote from: Hech

and if you take a look in Africa, you can see miracles are almost a common occurrence (prayer > healing). Even in respect to the USA, though the circumstances as well as the faith may not permit, miracles happen in my life all the time

Quote from: Hech

The gift of prophecy and the gift of knowledge have unquestionably ceased since the end of the apostolic age and the completion of the New Testament.

Further, I disagree that the gifts of knowledge and prophecy have ceased, as God teaches me directly things which I would otherwise know nothing about and then proves this teaching through experiences and other sources of knowledge, and also God has told me to deliver quite a number of messages up until recently (prophecy in greek meant delivering a message on behalf of someone else).

As well, from my own personal studies and readings I've heard many accounts of all

sorts of miracles still happening today, all over the world, so not only I but much of the world believes that God is still active :).

And lastly, in Deuteronomy, the "witchcraft" from the version you seem to be using is Strong's Number 6049 which is the very same word used to describe God "bringing forth" clouds in Genesis 9:14 "And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:." so it more likely has to do with manipulation of the worldly environment than anything as vague as "witchcraft". The "divination" has to do with determining by casting lots, and is probably best understood in the same context as when the one king of Israel sent messengers to enquire of the "God of Ekron" and Jehovah got pissed off because "His people" were ignoring Him. 2Ki 1:2 And Ahaziah fell through the lattice in his upper chamber which was in Samaria, and became ill . So he sent messengers and said to them, "Go, inquire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron, whether I will recover from this sickness." 3 But the angel of the LORD said to Elijah the Tishbite , "Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria and say to them, 'Is it because there is no God in Israel that you are going to inquire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron?'

~kakkarot

« Last Edit: August 17, 2006, 11:04:18 AM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 17, 2006, 11:55:51 AM Reply #10

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

I agree with everything that you said in the first part of your post.

The middle of your post, which spoke of knowledge and prophecy and tongues, is something I'm not completely sure of. I know a great many Christians, good ones, that

believe these things are over, and I know of a great many Christians, good ones, that believe these things are not over. Some of the greatest scholars and theologians say that this is a topic that can go either way.

The last part of your post asked if I contradicted myself. No, I didn't. There is a difference between spiritual gifts and miracles. I am undecided, as I said, about the aforementioned spiritual gifts. I'm leaning towards the "non-existent" side of things, but now, because of your post, it has got me thinking again. All in all, I'm not sure.

However, whether divine works of God in the form of miracles still happen I have made up my mind about, and I see that God is still quite active :) I believe that all Christians should believe in a God that is actively involved in our lives. The reference to Africa involved supernatural healings, this does not correlate with the aforementioned spiritual gifts.

In fact, I believe that God may still give a person some sort of "divine revelation" that would seem like a spiritual gift of knowledge or prophecy, but a gift implies that it is given by the Spirit to be used for edification. However, I'm talking about a one-time miracle of God in which the person is used as an instrument, rather than a continual gift that God has given.

Like I said, I'm still a bit confused about the whole gift thing :wink: I will say, however, that I did not contradict myself and that while I'm unsure about the three spiritual gifts that we've been talking about, I have absolutely no doubt that God still performs miracles and that He is faithful to those who have faith in Him, those who love and serve Him.

Lastly, you finally ended your post by addressing the mentioning of witchcraft and such. I believe that direct worship or use of Satanic things, some of which I've experienced first hand, are definitely wrong. However, I didn't have a chance to finish my post, as I said, and had I had that chance, I would have mentioned the things that you did right there.

All in all, I agree with everything that you said in your post except for the three spiritual gifts, with which, as I said, I'm unsure about at this point in time. The point of my post, as was yours, to really say how that verse was taken completely out of context and that there is a distinct difference between God given spiritual gifts and self-achieved ability.

Like you, I practice the energetic arts (mainly psionics and some magick).

It's nice to hear from another lover of God, an active and obedient self-proclaimed Christian :) I hope I was coherent this time around, sometimes people take the things that I say completely the wrong way, some of which I suppose is the fault of sender (me). I'm suprised that you thought I contradicted myself though, I could have sworn that I was clear in my post.

« Last Edit: August 17, 2006, 12:03:34 PM by Hech »

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

August 17, 2006, 07:03:43 PMReply #11

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Hech: ok, i get what you're saying now.

kobok: ahaha, I didn't even realize when I quoted Acts 2:14-on in the previous post that I was quoting Peter himself saying that the gifts come from God :D Strong evidence to support the biblical idea that it's "faith that God can and will work in your life" that prompts God to work in your life, rather than faith in the desired result becoming reality. (It was only when I was at work and mentally reviewing what I'd posted that I realized Peter is the one who said that.)

And lastly, just for the purpose of complete knowledge in the topic, the other reason that I've heard mention recently as to why spiritual gifts and miracles supposedly don't happen anymore is the modern-ish notion that only the apostles could give the Holy Spirit, by the laying on of the hands, and there's no record of the ability to give "the ability to give the Holy Spirit to others" (yes I meant to double that up) to others after the apostles, so modern christians believe that the Holy Spirit no longer comes "in power" because only the apostles could "do that". This idea that only the apostles could give the Holy Spirit "in power" is easily destroyed by the link I provided in my previous post which gives every instance of the term "Holy Spirit" in the NIV and clearly illustrates that it is not even Jesus who gives the Holy Spirit, but God and God alone.

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 17, 2006, 07:54:36 PMReply #12

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

I've never heard of that belief among Christians, though I do not think you're lying, so perhaps it is rare or it escaped my knowledge? Obviously when the Lord left, he left us with His Spirit to guide us. In fact, during the very act of prayer, the spirit intercedes for us in groanings that words cannot touch. God is cool, ain't he? :wink: :P

Alright, I would say that we're done here and that maybe we should get back onto the FAQ's article topic, except kobok has not replied and he may perhaps have some disagreements to voice.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

August 17, 2006, 09:05:56 PMReply #13

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

I'd never heard of that belief among christians either (about the HS supposedly only being given by the apostles) until this past sunday when I got into an argument with

basically my whole church over the nature of the HS ^_^; I mean, it's so completely contrary to what the bible actually says that I found it incredible that anyone would believe it.

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 18, 2006, 12:28:20 AM Reply #14

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

View Profile

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: Hech on August 17, 2006, 07:32:31 AM

Quote from: kobok on August 16, 2006, 11:40:31 PM

The ability worked for Peter only as long as his expectation held.

No, the ability worked for Peter only as long as he was trusting in the Lord, faithful that he would carry him through. Are you saying that this was simply an act of kinesia based on expectation rather than a miracle based on the faith of God's disciple?

This is reminiscent of the debates about whether or not chi and psi are the same thing, or whether or not psi and magick are fundamentally the same.

What do you think gifts of the spirit are? Gifts of the spirit are gifts of the soul, and gifts of the soul are abilities of the soul, and abilities of the soul are called psi. Are they miraculous? That's more a question of how people are affected by them. Do they come from God? This is like asking if existence can be created by God and evolution can be true at the same time. I have no trouble with both being true, that it is both psi, and from God. They are not mutually exclusive, and thus, there is no contradiction. Are the workings of the divine of less value if we become closer to understanding how they work?

"There are different kinds of working, but the same God works all of them in all men."
-- 1 Corinthians 12:6

As for the Holy Spirit, the term is invoked occasionally in the scripture, after the fact, as an explanation for mysterious events by an unseen agent. But the most accurate description of the Holy Spirit comes from Jesus's own description of it in John 14:15-30, where he describes it as a counselor given to each person which will guide them.

« Last Edit: August 18, 2006, 12:30:42 AM by kobok »

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

Print

Pages: [1] 2 3

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Academic Areas »Articles »Psi and Mental Abilities »Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Jump to:

===> Psi and Mental Abilities

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vsociety.net/index.php/topic%2C4857.15.html>

9 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 26 Aug 2019

May JUN Aug

25

2018 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

Help

[Search](#)
[Calendar](#)
[Login](#)
[Register](#)

The Veritas Society »Academic Areas »Articles »Psi and Mental Abilities »Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

[Print](#)

Pages: 1 [2] 3

Author Topic: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi (Read 35360 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

August 18, 2006, 07:33:27 AMReply #15

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

First, do you ignore the entire post of kakkarot?

Second, the problem here is at the very root of your reasoning: "Gifts of the spirit are gifts of the soul, and gifts of the soul are abilities of the soul, and abilities of the soul are called psi. Are they miraculous?"

In that case, typing right now is a miracle, because is not the body that is "fearfully and wonderfully made" miraculous? You're using the term "gifts of the Spirit" improperly.

We're talking about spiritual gifts, which vary from person to person, and are fully gifts which are given to God's chosen ones. What you're talking about is God's blessing of life to us, and all that entails, which is, of course, the ability to express the soul just as we can express the body. The act of sex, for example, has both physical and spiritual counterparts which are both quite powerful in nature - sex isn't a spiritual gift, but it certainly is a gift from God.

Just because we can train aspects of our soul's expression does not mean that is a spiritual gift in the sense that the term is used in the Bible. Sure, the soul is a gift from God, but it is not the same as the aforementioned "spiritual gifts".

You see, "All these are the work of one and the same Spirit, and he gives them to each one, just as he determines," this implies that the Spirit gives certain gifts to each person, as he so decides. What you're talking about is simply the gift of life, the ability to train and use one's soul.

« Last Edit: August 18, 2006, 07:37:47 AM by Hech »

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

August 18, 2006, 02:01:55 PM Reply #16

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: Hech on August 18, 2006, 07:33:27 AM

First, do you ignore the entire post of kakkarot?

I read it. I just have to choose a handful of things to reply to at a time unless I want the conversation to balloon significantly. :)

Quote from: Hech on August 18, 2006, 07:33:27 AM

Second, the problem here is at the very root of your reasoning: "Gifts of the spirit are gifts of the soul, and gifts of the soul are abilities of the soul, and abilities of the soul are called psi. Are they miraculous?"

In that case, typing right now is a miracle, because it is not the body that is "fearfully and wonderfully made" miraculous?

Something is miraculous if it is either supernatural, or if it inspires admiring awe, surprise, etc. Usually both of these are required for something to be considered under the scope of the word "miraculous". This is why I answered my own rhetorical question of "Are they miraculous?" by saying, "That's more a question of how people are affected by them."

Abilities of the soul are "supernatural" for most definitions of supernatural, and since Christians of course believe the soul comes from God, that of course means those

abilities come from God. Then, determining if they are miraculous or not is simply a question of what effect the use of those abilities has on people.

Quote from: Hech on August 18, 2006, 07:33:27 AM

Sure, the soul is a gift from God, but it is not the same as the aforementioned "spiritual gifts".

I see no reason to make more distinctions than are necessary. The same mechanism is capable of describing both sets of events. Simple reasoning says that you can presume two sets of events are explainable by the same mechanism if that single mechanism can fully account for both sets of events. So is Jesus's soul, and thus his ability, more powerful than the typical human soul? Quite probably. But that doesn't require us to imagine an entirely separate mechanism to explain something of a similar nature and effect to what we understand.

Quote from: Hech on August 18, 2006, 07:33:27 AM

You see, "All these are the work of one and the same Spirit, and he gives them to each one, just as he determines," this implies that the Spirit gives certain gifts to each person, as he so decides. What you're talking about is simply the gift of life, the ability to train and use one's soul.

"As he so decides" is a description added based on one's philosophy about free will and the influence of God over humanity's actions. Does God decide our actions, or do we decide our actions? Does the question itself even make sense given the different levels of operation of God and humanity? For the sake of this conversation, who cares? It's a question for which we can leave the answer as a personal opinion for now, and if we want, debate it elsewhere.

Again, I think the basic point is that we should not think that miraculous events are devalued in any way by the fact that we've reached a point where we can begin to understand the operating mechanisms behind them. Understanding how a car works does not change its usefulness, and understanding how the internet works does not make it less amazing. Neither does understanding how supernatural abilities are performed by ordinary humans or by Jesus make them any less amazing. We should not be afraid to understand parts of the divine.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 18, 2006, 04:34:08 PM Reply #17

Hech

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member

1153

Karma:

15

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

I understand what you're saying, but you're missing the point of these last few posts by kakkarot and myself: The verse was taken entirely out of context.

Spiritual gifts are gifts which should ONLY be used for edification, if telepathy is a spiritual gift, then you cannot use it unless it edifies other believers. That's ridiculous. In fact, telepathy is never mentioned as a spiritual gift, yet you say any expression and ability of the soul seems to be a spiritual gift.

Sure, you can perform precognition as a trained ability. But the prophets of God did not receive these divine prophecies by their own ability, no, this was a gift from God and they received the prophecies with no training or skill.

You see, the mechanisms ARE different. I can punch a person or I can kick a person, the outcome is the same but it doesn't mean the source is the same. In one case, the person performs the task (believer of God or not) via trained ability. In the other case, the servant of God is divinely given the information because they have been given that particular gift.

The Spirit decides who receives what gift, just like God decided how both Adam and Eve would look and how He would create the universe. This doesn't remove free will. If you want to discuss free will and predetermination, we could do so in another thread.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

August 18, 2006, 07:50:37 PM Reply #18

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Kobok: You describe psi as 1) internal, 2) innate to human nature, 3) something that

needs to be developed.

Yet all of the bible authours describe the Holy Spirit as 1) external, 2) innate to God's nature, which is wholly distinct from man's nature, 3) something given by God as God chooses to give it.

If you're describing something that is fundamentally different than what more than two dozen others, who've directly experienced what they're talking about so there is no reason to discount their words simply by saying it is nothing more than "an explanation for mysterious events by an unseen agent", are talking about then obviously you're talking about two different things. You, two thousand years later, cannot simply discount the experiences that plenty of people had for much of their lives (the HS stayed with these people, it wasn't a single event that they had to reminisce upon) just because you want to interpret their words to fit your experiences.

If what you've experienced is different from what they've experienced, then you're not talking about the same thing. The Holy Spirit is not Psi. If you won't take Peter's (an apostle of Jesus, which you are not) word for it, if you won't take Joel's (a Prophet of Jehovah, which you are not) word for it, Jesus' word for it (who is the Christ, which you are not), and even God's word for it (the Creator of all things and the owner of His own personal spirit, which you are not) then by what authority do you say all these people are wrong?

~kakkarot

Lu 3:22

and the Holy Spirit descended on him in bodily form like a dove.

« Last Edit: August 18, 2006, 08:22:27 PM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 21, 2006, 01:28:35 PMReply #19

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

View Profile

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 18, 2006, 07:50:37 PM

Kobok: You describe psi as 1) internal, 2) innate to human nature, 3) something that needs to be developed.

Yet all of the bible authours describe the Holy Spirit as 1) external, 2) innate to God's nature, which is wholly distinct from man's nature, 3) something given by God as God chooses to give it.

The resolution to that is quite simple: Psi is not the Holy Spirit.

And of course, it could not be. The Holy Spirit is not an ability, it is a Counselor.

This is the Holy Spirit.

These are the gifts of the spirit (Note, these are "gifts", which are "abilities", and thus are not the same as the Counselor, which serves as a guide.)

Quote from: Hech

Spiritual gifts are gifts which should ONLY be used for edification, if telepathy is a spiritual gift, then you cannot use it unless it edifies other believers.

Here is a warning to not dismiss various gifts (of which psi would be an excellent example) because you think them lesser, less important, or less edifying. (And I would argue that the path of psi is far more edifying than speaking in tongues. I also believe that if psi had existed under the name "psi" back then, Paul would have agreed, given his later comments about speaking in tongues.)

Quote from: Hech

Sure, you can perform precognition as a trained ability. But the prophets of God did not recieve these divine prophecies by there own ability, no, this was a gift from God and they recieved the prophecies with no training or skill.

Paul would disagree with you, for he frequently encourages people to actively seek out and control spiritual gifts, so that they can be used productively and wisely.

"But eagerly desire the greater gifts. And now I will show you the most excellent way."

"Follow the way of love and eagerly desire spiritual gifts, especially the gift of prophecy."

"Since you are eager to have spiritual gifts, try to excel in gifts that build up the church"

"The spirits of prophets are subject to the control of prophets."

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 21, 2006, 07:22:22 PMReply #20

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

what bible have you been reading, kobok? the more i get to know of your understanding of the bible, it seems to be heavily influenced by gnosticism and personal interpretations based on trying to reconcile your personal experiences with what you read in some books (the books in this case being the bible).

Quote from: kobok

Here is a warning to not dismiss various gifts (of which psi would be an excellent example)

You've failed to actually show that psi is a gift from God, as your association is based on assumptions that "everything is from God"

Quote from: kobok

What do you think gifts of the spirit are? Gifts of the spirit are gifts of the soul, and gifts of the soul are abilities of the soul, and abilities of the soul are called psi.

gifts of the spirit are gifts of the Spirit of God, not men. first and most important break, as you've completely failed to show that the gifts given by the Holy Spirit as talked about in the bible are innate to men.

Holy Spirit (notice how there's more to it than just being a counsellor?)

Spirit of God

Spirit of the Lord

my spirit

Now, cut out the verses that have nothing to do with God and read (such as in psalms where david says "my spirit" when he is talking about his own spirit). I'm going to stop debating this now, as it's all in the bible and I shouldn't be making this into a debate but should instead be helping people learn. If some wants to disagree with me, then fine: i'm human, i could be wrong. But at the very least, if someone wants to know what the bible has to say on this, they can read it for themselves in the above links and more.

~kakkarot

« Last Edit: August 21, 2006, 07:32:31 PM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 21, 2006, 11:42:36 PM Reply #21

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 21, 2006, 07:22:22 PM

Quote from: kobok

Here is a warning to not dismiss various gifts (of which psi would be an excellent example)

You've failed to actually show that psi is a gift from God, as your association is based on assumptions that "everything is from God"

Psi is by definition a gift of the soul, and I trust that given your beliefs you will agree without citation that the soul is from God. Therefore, the abilities of the soul are given by God, even though he does not dictate our usage of them any more than he dictates the usage of our arms or legs.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 21, 2006, 07:22:22 PM

Quote from: kobok

What do you think gifts of the spirit are? Gifts of the spirit are gifts of the soul, and gifts of the soul are abilities of the soul, and abilities of the soul are called psi.

gifts of the spirit are gifts of the Spirit of God, not men. first and most important break, as you've completely failed to show that the gifts given by the Holy Spirit as talked about in the bible are innate to men.

I do not believe you have shown support for the claim that the spiritual gifts talked about by Paul are executed solely by the Holy Spirit and not by men. Toward the end of 1 Corinthians 12, Paul refers to the "gifts of administration". Are you going to claim that

the gift of administration is done by the Holy Spirit and not by man? I think the more plain and simple interpretation is that he is describing various actions of people and the contributions they can make with their various gifts.

And to reaffirm that this even applies to the "big" gifts, Paul said that the gift of prophecy should be (and can be) controlled by the prophet, as I showed above. And I already established above that faith of the individual can enable and disable the gifts.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 21, 2006, 07:22:22 PM
Holy Spirit (notice how there's more to it than just being a councillor?)

These are largely providing no information about the Holy Spirit (only mentioning it in passing), not on topic, or in concert with the definition of the Holy Spirit provided by Jesus. If you can find a specific one which is in contradiction, please present it. But I would probably go with a definition given by a quote of Jesus over a more subtle implication in another verse.

Logged
Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.
August 22, 2006, 07:42:23 PM Reply #22
kakkarot
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?
2701
Karma:
3
Personal Text
Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB
View Profile

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi
The John quote about the HS is just one of the tasks the HS does. To say that it is the only thing God's Spirit does is to ignore much of the rest of the bible.

Gifts: Hebrews 2:4

God also testified to it by signs, wonders and various miracles, and gifts of the Holy Spirit distributed according to his will.

Err, I guess that kills your theory that the gifts are inherent to mankind ("it" that God is testifying to is the message of salvation, vs 3) >.> but since you ask so nicely I'll continue.

Prophecy: Mark 12:36

David himself, speaking by the Holy Spirit, declared: "'The Lord said to my Lord: "Sit at my right hand until I put your enemies under your feet."

Luke 1:67

His father Zechariah was filled with the Holy Spirit and prophesied:

Acts 1:16

and said, "Brothers, the Scripture had to be fulfilled which the Holy Spirit spoke long ago through the mouth of David concerning Judas, who served as guide for those who arrested Jesus--

Acts 4:25

You spoke by the Holy Spirit through the mouth of your servant, our father David:

"Why do the nations rage and the peoples plot in vain?"

Acts 21:11

Coming over to us, he took Paul's belt, tied his own hands and feet with it and said, "The Holy Spirit says, 'In this way the Jews of Jerusalem will bind the owner of this belt and will hand him over to the Gentiles.'"

Acts 28:25

They disagreed among themselves and began to leave after Paul had made this final statement: "The Holy Spirit spoke the truth to your forefathers when he said through Isaiah the prophet:

2 Peter 1:21

For prophecy never had its origin in the will of man, but men spoke from God as they were carried along by the Holy Spirit.

Prophecy AND Tongues: Acts 19:6

When Paul placed his hands on them, the Holy Spirit came on them, and they spoke in tongues and prophesied.

Tongues: Acts 2:4

All of them were filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak in other tongues as the Spirit enabled them.

Revelation: Luke 2:26

It had been revealed to him by the Holy Spirit that he would not die before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

Power: Acts 1:8

But you will receive power when the Holy Spirit comes on you; and you will be my witnesses in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria, and to the ends of the earth."

God's Love: Romans 5:5

And hope does not disappoint us, because God has poured out his love into our hearts by the Holy Spirit, whom he has given us.

Seal as proof of salvation: Ephesians 1:13

And you also were included in Christ when you heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation. Having believed, you were marked in him with a seal, the promised

Holy Spirit, 14 who is a deposit guaranteeing our inheritance until the redemption of those who are God's possession--to the praise of his glory.

Ephesians 4:30

And do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, with whom you were sealed for the day of redemption.

Rebirth and Renewal: Ephesians 3:5

he saved us, not because of righteous things we had done, but because of his mercy. He saved us through the washing of rebirth and renewal by the Holy Spirit,

Misc: Romans 14:17

For the kingdom of God is not a matter of eating and drinking, but of righteousness, peace and joy in the Holy Spirit,

Romans 15:13

May the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace as you trust in him, so that you may overflow with hope by the power of the Holy Spirit.

Romans 15:16

to be a minister of Christ Jesus to the Gentiles with the priestly duty of proclaiming the gospel of God, so that the Gentiles might become an offering acceptable to God, sanctified by the Holy Spirit.

1 Corinthians 6:19

Do you not know that your body is a temple of the Holy Spirit, who is in you, whom you have received from God? You are not your own;

And notice here that Paul makes a clear distinction between the Holy Spirit and himself: Acts 15:28

It seemed good to the Holy Spirit and to us not to burden you with anything beyond the following requirements:

Phew, and that's just the Holy Spirit link. If you'll notice in certain verses among all of those links (like 1 Corinthians 12:3 and Ephesians 4:30), the Holy Spirit is just one of the names the Spirit of the LORD goes by, so I certainly implore you to look into the other links as well :)

~kakkarot

« Last Edit: August 22, 2006, 08:01:17 PM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 23, 2006, 01:15:53 AMReply #23

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 22, 2006, 07:42:23 PM

Gifts: Hebrews 2:4

God also testified to it by signs, wonders and various miracles, and gifts of the Holy Spirit distributed according to his will.

Err, I guess that kills your theory that the gifts are inherent to mankind

Hebrews in that, and surrounding text, is basically trying to establish and emphasize how powerful God is and how important Jesus is. So just about everything would be "distributed according to his will" in such a passage, including the food you had for dinner yesterday. I do not find this to rule out the passages I showed above which explain the spiritual gifts as gifts controllable by people.

Regarding the rest, I am not persuaded by posting volume. It would be better if you made a concise point using the select points you found most strong. Most of those quotes seem to be references to the Holy Spirit that are made almost as an afterthought, with a description of an event, and a comma clause postulating that it must have been by the Holy Spirit.

In addition, I think we are getting substantially off topic here. If one has to reach far into theological speculation about the nature of God to find a reason to not do psi, when the straightforward spiritual message of Christianity operates fine in concert with the path of psi, then I think it is no longer an important point of contention.

Logged

Latest article: [Construct Dynamics](#)

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 23, 2006, 03:09:41 AMReply #24

kakkarot

[Posts By Osmosis](#)

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

How is it that you can read into statements that merely say "Yeah, God gave you a gift so now you can control it" and twist them to say "The gift is a natural part of you, you just have to develop it" and yet fail to acknowledge the statements which are directly and explicitly stating their claims that the spiritual gifts talked about in the bible are not inherent to men but are given out by God on an individual basis? (and also, you'll read in Matthew and, I think, Luke that God will give out food and clothes, but I don't recall that in Hebrews :))

Secondly, volume is important in this case as it shows and overwhelming support for the number of claims that the HS is 1) more than just a councillor and 2) the source of the spiritual gifts given by God to individuals as God choses (not as men develop).

Edit: And lastly, I'm not trying to find a reason not to do psi, I'm saying your reasoning for doing psi is unfounded as you're the one trying to reach too far into a theology that doesn't support the use of psi to try and say that psi should be done. The straightforward message of christianity is this: God created everything, men rebelled against god (sin), God spent time punishing men and trying to tell them to turn back to Him until He finally sent "His Son" as a sin sacrifice for the sins of all men who would accept it and then turn back to Him. The base message has nothing to do with metaphysics at all.

~kakkarot

ps. i hate it when i say I'm not going to argue anymore because i always turn out to lie

ಠ_ಠ

« Last Edit: August 23, 2006, 05:43:59 AM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 23, 2006, 01:07:10 PMReply #25

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:
174
Personal Text
Veritas Council
View Profile

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 23, 2006, 03:09:41 AM

And lastly, I'm not trying to find a reason not to do psi, I'm saying your reasoning for doing psi is unfounded as you're the one trying to reach too far into a theology that doesn't support the use of psi to try and say that psi should be done.

A standard fallacy used by some Christians is that if something is not mentioned in the bible, it is against Christianity. Usually things are not mentioned in the bible because they or the terms and models used to describe them didn't exist back then (like psi). I believe it is more useful to look and see if something new is in concert with the spiritual message of Christianity, and I find psi to be very much in concert with this, and thus, should be encouraged for this reason.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 23, 2006, 03:09:41 AM

The straightforward message of christianity is this: God created everything, men rebelled against god (sin), God spent time punishing men and trying to tell them to turn back to Him until He finally sent "His Son" as a sin sacrifice for the sins of all men who would accept it and then turn back to Him. The base message has nothing to do with metaphysics at all.

That's the base mythology of Christianity as constructed by religious scholars. The base MESSAGE of Christianity is love and charity (helping others, and raising them up spiritually). Everything else is beneath this.

And does psi help people to rise up spiritually and to help others? Yes.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 23, 2006, 03:09:41 AM

ps. i hate it when i say I'm not going to argue anymore because i always turn out to lie
¬_¬

chuckle

Logged
Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 23, 2006, 07:09:29 PMReply #26

kakkarot
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kobok

A standard fallacy used by some Christians is that if something is not mentioned in the bible, it is against Christianity.

I didn't say anything about psi being against christianity! I said

Quote from: kakkarot

a theology that doesn't support the use of psi

where in that do you read "a theology that is against the use of psi"?

Psi is not in the bible (unless you rewrite what the bible actually says). You're wrong. (I apologize for this last statement that I removed. It was rather rude.)

~kakkarot

« Last Edit: August 26, 2006, 06:07:03 AM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 23, 2006, 08:26:17 PMReply #27

kobok

Tech Team

[Posts By Osmosis](#)

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 23, 2006, 07:09:29 PM

Psi is not in the bible (unless you rewrite what the bible actually says).

I don't believe I ever said that the word psi is in the bible, or that the specific paradigm of psi is present in the bible (and in fact, it obviously could not be since it was largely developed in the 20th century). The original question in the FAQ is, "Can I be a Christian and do psi?", and the answer I provide is "Yes. I am. I have made my peace with God, and I find that psi strengthens my personal relationship with God. It is up to you to see if this path also fits you. Here are some verses you may find inspirational:" followed by a collection of verses which I find to be applicable to the spiritual value of psi and to the call for Christians to do great works which have potential to uplift others.

The debate started because you proposed that the gifts of the spirit mentioned in 1 Corinthians 12/13 are automatic performances that require no human action to accomplish them, and I objected to this by referring to the actions of Peter and the descriptions by Paul. Then I pointed out that spiritual gifts and psi possess fundamental similarities in nature and behavior, and that the differences are not in the nature of their performance, but in the culture and paradigm surrounding them (just as the differences between psi and magick are largely in the culture and paradigm surrounding them).

Now everytime one proposes that two paradigms have a similar fundamental nature this inevitably angers someone who holds one paradigm as more valuable than the other. I can remember countless debates I've had in my life with people who think magick is different from psi because magick is supposed to use something called "external energy" and psi is supposed to use something called "internal energy". I consider a claim that spiritual gifts of Corinthians use the Holy Spirit while psi uses the soul to be not much different from the claims made by those who tried to draw a similarly needless line between magick and psi. In the end, the abilities exhibit most of the same effects, and have many of the same fundamental properties affecting their performance.

If it walks like a duck and it quacks like a duck, even if it's not the exact same as a duck, the meat probably tastes about the same.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 25, 2006, 07:36:00 PMReply #28

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

"followed by a collection of verses which I find to be applicable to the spiritual value of psi and to the call for Christians to do great works which have potential to uplift others." ok then, now we have your motive. prior to this I figured, based on the passages chosen, that you were trying to equate "the use of psi by humans" to "the workings of God by His own authority".

"are automatic performances that require no human action to accomplish them" no *work*, not no action. i do not consider work to simply be action, as work implies effort. ie, you don't have to do focal meditations every day to "get better" at using the gifts of God, whereas you do have to partake in some sort of training/practice in order to develop the ability to use psi to a greater extent.

regarding paradigms, however, different paradigms are not necessarily just portraying the same thing from different viewpoints. after all, if I have a motorized vehicle, which has wheels, is made of metal, and needs someone to drive it, do I have a car or a train or an airplane? I could use all three to get from, say, New York to San Francisco (assuming the trains have such routes set out), but it would be through different methods and different mechanics, even though the result would be the same. And then, if you change the destination from SF to Tokyo, could I still get there? I could if I had the airplane, but not if I had the car or the train. Paradigms are not always equatable, so one must be careful when they start saying "well, there are a few similarities (and just discount the differences by explaining them away as "part of the paradigm"), and you get the same results, so it's probably the same thing".

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 26, 2006, 12:16:14 AM Reply #29

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 25, 2006, 07:36:00 PM

"are automatic performances that require no human action to accomplish them" no *work*, not no action. i do not consider work to simply be action, as work implies effort. ie, you don't have to do focal meditations every day to "get better" at using the gifts of God, whereas you do have to partake in some sort of training/practice in order to develop the ability to use psi to a greater extent.

One path uses focal meditation and control of expectations, and the other path uses devoted prayer and faith.

In Matthew 21:21, Jesus refers to the ability to wither a fig tree or move a mountain as requiring great faith and control of ones doubts, and says that these things will work if done properly. He doesn't say, "God will think about it." Yet clearly you can see that this degree of faith and control of doubt does not come without human work to develop both of those, and thus, such abilities are fairly rare.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 25, 2006, 07:36:00 PM

regarding paradigms, however, different paradigms are not neccessarily just portraying the same thing from different viewpoints. after all, if I have a motorized vehicle, which has wheels, is made of metal, and needs someone to drive it, do I have a car or a train or an airplane? ...

I would concur with you in that works done by God alone are not the same as works done by humans. However, it must be stated that from many ways of looking at the world, works done by humans can ALSO be considered works done by God, and thus the most important aspect of that statement is "works done by God alone". But when we're talking about spiritual gifts performed by humans, with many verses having been presented so far about the human contribution of work and control regarding the performance of these gifts, then we are not talking about works done by God alone.

Logged

Latest article: [Construct Dynamics](#)

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

[Print](#)

Pages: 1 [2] 3

[«](#) [previous](#) [next](#) [»](#)

[The Veritas Society](#) » [Academic Areas](#) » [Articles](#) » [Psi and Mental Abilities](#) » [Frequently Asked Questions about Psi](#)

[Jump to:](#)

==> [Psi and Mental Abilities](#)

Aqua Style by Diego Andrés

XHTML RSS WAP2

<http://forums.vrsociety.net/index.php/topic%2C4857.30.html>

9 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 27 Aug 2019

Jul JUN Aug

25

2016 2019 2020

About this capture

The Veritas Society

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Main Page

Forums

Chat

Help

Search

Calendar

Login

Register

The Veritas Society »Academic Areas »Articles »Psi and Mental Abilities »Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

« previous next »

Print

Pages: 1 2 [3]

Author Topic: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi (Read 35360 times)

0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic.

August 26, 2006, 05:28:58 AMReply #30

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text
Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB
[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

"and the other path uses devoted prayer and faith." you're still treating it like "you do x to get y" as though there's some hard and fast rule for determining who God will chose to give His Spirit to. The closest thing to a hard and fast "rule" in this regard is that God gave authority to Jesus (Matthew 28:18) that if Jesus decided someone should have the HS then God would give it to that person, and Jesus even gave authority to the apostles such that if the apostles decided someone should have the HS then God would honour that decision by giving that person the HS.

"In Matthew 21:21, Jesus refers to the ability to wither a fig tree or move a mountain as requiring great faith " faith in what, though (he says in Matthew 17 faith as small as a mustard seed (after just telling them that they couldn't drive out a demon because they have "little faith" ^_^;), and merely "if you have faith" in Matthew 21:21, and a mustard seed is a really really really tiny seed)? it's easy to just say "faith in the end result" but if you look at what Jesus says overall, he continually points back to God and tells people to trust in Him, so it's most likely he's still talking about faith in God here (or faith that the authority given by God individually to certain humans is a real authority), not just faith in the end result. As verse Matthew 21:22 points out "If you believe, you will receive whatever you ask for in prayer." so it's not just believing in the end result, as that would not require asking via prayer (when's the last time you simply "believed really hard" that your dad would buy you something and he simply did without you needing to ask? Certainly he **can**, but **will** he?).

And ironically, control of doubt is one of the easiest things for a human being to do, as we grew up doing that very thing by fully trusting our parents until we learned that they're not perfect enough to completely trust. (there's a good reason why Jesus continually refers to Jehovah as his "Father", and it's not mere ideology. It's yet another method to illustrate that Jehovah wants to have a deep and personal relationship with each individual person, just like a Father "should" have with their children)

"works done by humans can ALSO be considered works done by God" it can also be stated that from many ways of looking at the world, works done by humans are JUST works done by humans. How many people in the world would actually consider that Mother Teresa was actually doing the will of God rather than her own? A lot. But how many would consider the opposite, that she was simply helping other people with no help from God? A lot as well. So, it does get iffy when you start putting humans into the mix, I'll agree to that.

Is there a hard and fast rule to determine who's doing things by God's power and who's doing things by their own power? Not that I can think of. Does it matter if you just care about the results? No. Does it matter for other reasons? It can, depending on the reason. Simon the Sorcerer, for instance, was performing wondrous works by his own

power and was glorifying himself, so the apostles weren't exactly happy that he wanted to buy the Holy Spirit. Was it simply a matter of thinking he could purchase the HS that made Peter so mad, the idea of exchanging money for the ability to perform wondrous things? No. It was because his heart was not right before God.

Can a person perform Psi and have their heart right before God? Yes. But a person can also practice psi and NOT have their heart right before God. On the other hand, it'd be fairly difficult to have the Spirit of the Creator of all things resting in your self and have your heart wrong before God (or at least, if God is with you, you should be in the process of "righting" yourself before God, which is one of the purposes that God sent His Holy Spirit to dwell among men, with the Gifts of the Holy Spirit being proof (primarily to the recipients) that it's from God and not men).

Micah 6:8

He has showed you, O man, what is good. And what does the Lord require of you? To act justly and to love mercy and to walk humbly with your God.

The first two, act justly and love mercy, are walking in the ways of God, but the third one is walking WITH God. And how can a person walk with another person if that person isn't *right there* in their life? Can I walk in the ways of George W. Bush without ever having met him? Sure, I can learn about how George does things and why and to what ends, and I can emulate that (maybe not perfectly, but I can still do a damned good job of it). But to walk with George would require a close spatial relationship between our physical persons over a period of time. Since God is not limited to a physical body, as we supposedly are, God does not require to be "physically" close to us, but there is still a need for His personality/thoughts/identity/actions/"psyche" to be close to our personality/thoughts/identity/actions/"psyche" in order for us to walk with Him. How can that be accomplished? Via His Own Personal Soul living within us as we live (the body is the temple for the HS). Just performing acts of great wonders are child's play for God, but living with God is the real reason for redemption, and it is the message of the bible. "helping others, and raising them up spiritually" is walking in the ways of God, which is a necessary part of walking with God but is not the actual walking with God.

Edit: Btw, parts of my previous post and this one mean I'm apologizing for starting the debate (I too often imply things without explicitly stating them). I didn't realize you were quoting those passages in 3.2 to edify people, I thought you were using them to nudge along the idea that Christians "should" practice psi.

~kakkarot

PS Here's the two passages where Jesus says God will clothe and feed His people Matthew and Luke which I have yet to find in Hebrews.

Phew, this ballooned way more than I expected it to.

« Last Edit: August 26, 2006, 06:46:03 AM by kakkarot »

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 26, 2006, 04:57:39 PM Reply #31

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 26, 2006, 05:28:58 AM

"and the other path uses devoted prayer and faith." you're still treating it like "you do x to get y" as though there's some hard and fast rule for determining who God will chose to give His Spirit to.

Actually, I'm treating it as though God gave us free will to direct our own actions in this respect, and as though he does not do everything for us, because he wants us to learn how to do things and how to make decisions to do things.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 26, 2006, 05:28:58 AM

"In Matthew 21:21, Jesus refers to the ability to wither a fig tree or move a mountain as requiring great faith " faith in what, though (he says in Matthew 17 faith as small as a mustard seed (after just telling them that they couldn't drive out a demon because they have "little faith" ^_^;), and merely "if you have faith" in Matthew 21:21, and a mustard seed is a really really really tiny seed)? it's easy to just say "faith in the end result" but if you look at what Jesus says overall, he continually points back to God and tells people to trust in Him, so it's most likely he's still talking about faith in God here (or faith that the authority given by God individually to certain humans is a real authority), not just faith in the end result. As verse Matthew 21:22 points out "If you believe, you will receive whatever you ask for in prayer." so it's not just believing in the end result, as that would not require asking via prayer (when's the last time you simply "believed really hard" that your dad would buy you something and he simply did without you needing to ask? Certainly he *can*, but *will* he?).

The precise meaning of "faith" as used by Jesus is complicated, and the subject of a multitude of volumes full of scholarly debate. It can't appropriately be trivialized as

belief, nor can it be summarized as simply trusting God. Faith is an active and intentful process, and it is not just a general trait, but can also be very specific to certain circumstances.

Also, prayer is not as simple as talking. The words used in prayer don't mean much of anything in comparison to the spiritual content, intent, and focus of the prayer.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 26, 2006, 05:28:58 AM

And ironically, control of doubt is one of the easiest things for a human being to do

Move any mountains lately? Think it will happen if you ask?

Quote from: kakkarot on August 26, 2006, 05:28:58 AM

Edit: Btw, parts of my previous post and this one mean I'm apologizing for starting the debate (I too often imply things without explicitly stating them). I didn't realize you were quoting those passages in 3.2 to edify people, I thought you were using them to nudge along the idea that Christians "should" practice psi.

Actually, I was presenting it to edify people, AND to encourage Christians to practice psi. Christians do benefit from practicing psi, because they come to know themselves better, they come to know their soul better, they come to know the souls of others better, and this leads to much further edification.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 27, 2006, 06:42:05 AM Reply #32

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kobok

Also, prayer is not as simple as talking.

I'm going to have to disagree with that, as prayer IS as simple as talking to another person. That's what prayer is. Talking to God. It doesn't require mantras or meditations or rituals or invocations, it's simply communicating with God the same way as you would

with a person beside you.

Quote from: kobok

Move any mountains lately? Think it will happen if you ask?

No. Yes. I don't ask for the same reason that God gave me when I asked Him whether there are any circumstances in which thievery is ok, and God answered quite simply with Psalms 24:1 "The earth is the Lord's, and everything in it, the world, and all who live in it;". God is in control, so I don't need to move mountains or even produce miracles or even do anything. I choose to try and align my self with God's will so that I can do God's work as God desires it to be done. If God wants a mountain moved, I certainly don't need to have the power to do it :) (reference Moses from Exodus until his death)

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

August 27, 2006, 01:08:15 PMReply #33

kobok

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Veritas Council

5000

Karma:

174

Personal Text

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kakkarot on August 27, 2006, 06:42:05 AM

Quote from: kobok

Also, prayer is not as simple as talking.

I'm going to have to disagree with that, as prayer IS as simple as talking to another person. That's what prayer is. Talking to God. It doesn't require mantras or meditations or rituals or invocations, it's simply communicating with God the same way as you would with a person beside you.

It seems to me that God listens to the inner prayer, not the outer one. If you speak one thing on the outside, but think something else deep inside, which do you think God will hear?

This makes it very different from talking to another person.

Quote from: kakkarot on August 27, 2006, 06:42:05 AM

Quote from: kobok

Move any mountains lately? Think it will happen if you ask?

No. Yes. I don't ask for the same reason that God gave me when I asked Him whether there are any circumstances in which thievery is ok, and God answered quite simply with Psalms 24:1 "The earth is the Lord's, and everything in it, the world, and all who live in it;". God is in control, so I don't need to move mountains or even produce miracles or even do anything. I choose to try and align my self with God's will so that I can do God's work as God desires it to be done. If God wants a mountain moved, I certainly don't need to have the power to do it :) (reference Moses from Exodus until his death)

Well, you apparently take a much more passive approach to life than I do.

I don't believe that God needs us to yield control, nor do I believe God designed us for the purpose of yielding control. I believe it is self-evidence from the nature of our existence that we were designed to learn to act. If God had wanted servants, he could have created servants. Instead it seems he wanted children. In the desires of a parent, children grow up, learn responsibility, and learn how to direct their own lives in the manner they were taught.

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

August 27, 2006, 02:51:39 PMReply #34

kakkarot

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

0. The Fool... Inverted?

2701

Karma:

3

Personal Text

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

Quote from: kobok

It seems to me that God listens to the inner prayer, not the outer one. If you speak one thing on the outside, but think something else deep inside, which do you think God will hear?

God will hear both. Of course speaking to God involves communication of the soul/spirit more so than the tongue, but communication even with God can still be as simple as just talking.

I take a semi-passive role in my life with God, in that if I come upon a situation which can use some "godly actions" on my part I'll pray to God to see if He has anything other than the obvious in mind and if He doesn't answer, I (often times, but not always :/) do the obvious. If he does answer and say He wants something else done, I do that instead. At times God contacts me and tells me to go places and talk to people and I (once again to my chagrin, only usually) do. The reason I don't take a more active, controlling, role is because when I used to, I'd screw up almost all the time.

~kakkarot

James 4:2d-3

You do not have, because you do not ask God. 3 When you ask, you do not receive, because you ask with wrong motives, that you may spend what you get on your pleasures.

10 Humble yourselves before the Lord, and he will lift you up.

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

September 19, 2006, 07:14:32 PMReply #35

AngryLeprachaun

Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Freelance Leprechaun

555

Karma:

-1

Personal Text

VERITAS LEP

[View Profile](#)

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi

I'm delighted to hear of people that contain/withhold the same beliefs as I do. The Lord has definitely completed his services I have asked of him.

Amen

-AngryLep-

Logged
...:Believe:...
September 19, 2006, 08:09:03 PMReply #36
Hech
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Regular Member
1153
Karma:
15
View Profile

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi
You say it like God is your faithful servant who obeys you.

Logged
<http://www.thedivinescience.org>
September 19, 2006, 09:01:47 PMReply #37
AngryLeprachaun
Posts By Osmosis

Offline

Freelance Leprechaun
555
Karma:
-1
Personal Text
VERITAS LEP
View Profile

Re: Frequently Asked Questions about Psi
What I meant to say was, "I prayed for more individuals to serve the Lord". In response to the topic, I answered simply by saying, "My prayers were answered."

I'm sorry if I confused you.

-AngryLep-
Logged
...:Believe:...
Print

Pages: 1 2 [3]

« previous next »

The Veritas Society »Academic Areas »Articles »Psi and Mental Abilities »Frequently

Asked Questions about Psi
Jump to:
==> Psi and Mental Abilities

SMF 2.0.15 | SMF © 2017, Simple Machines
Aqua Style by Diego Andrés
XHTML RSS WAP2
http://vsociety.net/wiki/Body_Energy_Arts_Topics
15 captures
12 May 2008 - 8 Sep 2016
Jul SEP Oct
08
2014 2016 2017

About this capture
Body Energy Arts Topics
PageDiscussionView sourceHistory
Martial Arts
Chi and Body Energies
Category: Significant Forum Topics
Navigation menu
Veritas Society
Main Page
Forums
IRC chat
Recent changes
Random page
Help
Search
Search

Tools
What links here
Related changes
Special pages
Printable version
Permanent link
Page information
Create accountLog in
This page was last modified on 13 August 2007, at 14:41. Privacy policy About Veritas
Disclaimers
Powered by MediaWiki
http://vsociety.net/wiki/Martial_arts
13 captures
4 Sep 2007 - 4 Jul 2014

Aug JUL Aug
04
2013 2014 2015

About this capture
The Veritas Society
HomeForumsChatRecent ChangesRandom PageHelp
Go to Page Go to Page
Log in / create account
Page Discussion View source History
Martial arts

Martial Arts are systems of training which allow a person to develop physically, mentally, spiritually, and emotionally, most of which are traditionally based in physical combat training.

Categories:
Definitions
Martial Arts
Toolbox
What links here Related changes Special pages
Veritas License 1.0
This page has been accessed 2,695 times.
This page was last modified on 28 August 2005, at 23:20.
MediaWiki

<http://vsociety.net/wiki/Special:Categories>
66 captures
2 Jan 2007 - 16 Jul 2019
Apr JUN Aug
25
2013 2014 2015

About this capture
The Veritas Society
HomeForumsChatRecent ChangesRandom PageHelp
Go to Page Go to Page
Log in / create account
Special page
Categories

The following categories contain pages or media. Unused categories are not shown here. Also see wanted categories.

Categories
Display categories starting at:

Articles (6 members)

Body Energy Arts (15 members)
Books (4 members)
Categories (17 members)
Definitions (38 members)
Dreams (5 members)
E-books (6 members)
Famous Psychologists (1 member)
Golden Dawn (6 members)
Help pages (2 members)
Logic and Science (6 members)
Magick (40 members)
Martial Arts (4 members)
Mental states (6 members)
Mentoring (2 members)
Official Pages (12 members)
Organisations (3 members)
People (6 members)
Philosophy (1 member)
Psionics (62 members)
Psychology (5 members)
Religion (11 members)
Rituals (7 members)
Significant Forum Topics (16 members)
Spirituality (11 members)
V-Library (1 member)
Weapons (1 member)
Toolbox
Special pages
Veritas License 1.0
MediaWiki

<http://vsociety.net/wiki/Special:Unusedcategories>

5 captures

10 Sep 2006 - 9 Aug 2007

Jun AUG Sep

09

2006 2007 2008

About this capture

The Veritas Society

[Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Recent Changes](#)[Random Page](#)[Help](#)

[Go to Page](#) [Go to Page](#)

[Create an account](#) or [log in](#)

[Special Page](#)

[Unused categories](#)

The following category pages exist although no other pages or categories make use of

them.

Showing below up to 2 results starting with #1.

[View \(previous 50\)](#) ([next 50](#)) ([20](#) | [50](#) | [100](#) | [250](#) | [500](#)).

Rosicrucian

Unknown Category

[View \(previous 50\)](#) ([next 50](#)) ([20](#) | [50](#) | [100](#) | [250](#) | [500](#)).

Toolbox

[rss](#) [atom](#) [Upload file](#) [Special pages](#)

[Veritas License 1.0](#)

[MediaWiki](#)

<http://vsociety.net/wiki/Category:Definitions>

30 captures

2 Jan 2007 - 27 Jul 2019

Mar JUN Aug

26

2013 2014 2016

[About this capture](#)

[The Veritas Society](#)

[Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Recent Changes](#)[Random Page](#)[Help](#)

[Go to Page](#) [Go to Page](#)

[Log in / create account](#)

[Category Discussion](#) [View source](#) [History](#)

[Category:Definitions](#)

This page lists all the defintions that are currently housed on our Wiki.

Pages in category "Definitions"

The following 38 pages are in this category, out of 38 total.

A

Angels

Astral projection

B

Brain

C

Chakras

Clairaudience

Clairsentience

Clairvoyance

Conscious

D

Demon

Divination
Dowsing
E
Empathy
Entity
E cont.
Esoteric
G
Ghost
I
Incarnation
K
Kinet
M
Martial arts
Metaconscious
Metaphysical arts
Metaphysical energy
Metaphysical paradigm
Metaphysics
Mind
N
Nonconscious
O
Occam's razor
O cont.
Omen
P
Paranormal
Probability
Psion
R
Random number generator
Retrocognition
S
Sleep paralysis
Soul
Soul separation
Spiritualism
Subconscious
U
Unconscious
Category:
Categories
Toolbox
What links here Related changes Special pages

Veritas License 1.0

This page has been accessed 3,230 times.

This page was last modified on 9 July 2005, at 10:29.

MediaWiki

http://vsociety.net/wiki/Category:Martial_Arts

24 captures

2 Jan 2007 - 28 Aug 2016

Mar JUL Aug

02

2013 2014 2016

About this capture

The Veritas Society

[Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Recent Changes](#)[Random Page](#)[Help](#)

[Go to Page](#) [Go to Page](#)

[Log in / create account](#)

[Category Discussion](#) [View source](#) [History](#)

Category:Martial Arts

This page lists all our pages on the Martial Arts.

Subcategories

This category has only the following subcategory.

W

Weapons

Pages in category "Martial Arts"

The following 3 pages are in this category, out of 3 total.

M

Martial arts

Martial Arts

T

Taijutsu

Category:

Body Energy Arts

Toolbox

[What links here](#) [Related changes](#) [Special pages](#)

Veritas License 1.0

This page has been accessed 3,449 times.

This page was last modified on 24 August 2005, at 17:26.

MediaWiki

<http://vsociety.net/wiki/Category:Weapons>

12 captures

1 Jan 2007 - 3 Aug 2014

Sep AUG Sep
03
2013 2014 2015

About this capture
The Veritas Society
HomeForumsChatRecent ChangesRandom PageHelp
Go to Page Go to Page
Log in / create account
Category Discussion View source History
Category:Weapons
This page lists all our pages on Weapons.

Pages in category "Weapons"
This category contains only the following page.

S
Shuriken
Category:
Martial Arts
Toolbox
What links here Related changes Special pages
Veritas License 1.0
This page has been accessed 2,652 times.
This page was last modified on 8 August 2005, at 00:19.
MediaWiki

<http://vsociety.net/wiki/Shuriken>
11 captures
03 Jan 2007 - 12 Oct 2011
Sep OCT Nov
12
2010 2011 2012

About this capture
The Veritas Society
HomeForumsChatRecent ChangesRandom PageHelp
Go to Page Go to Page
Create an account or log in
Page Discussion Edit History
Shuriken

Shuriken are a type of weapon commonly associated with Ninja. Typically seen as a thin metal star and thrown across distances to pierce the enemy, it is actually this and more.

The word shuriken itself has a complicated meaning. It is broken down to

'shu'(hand)'ri'(hidden)'ken'(blade), and thus was considered to be any bladed hand-weapon which could be concealed. At some point a variation of the character 'ri' may have been used by accident which led to the translation of 'hand release blade', and thus more specifically in reference to a blade which is thrown. The reality is, it is more along the lines of both. Typically the perfect shuriken is one which can be concealed and is usually thrown, but not always. This includes stars, knives, darts, and others. There are two particular basic types of shuriken: Shaken - The flat, thin, multi-pointed version typically thought of. Broken down into the two subtypes of hira shuriken which are star-shaped of various numbers of points, and senban shuriken which are lozenge-shaped blades. Bo Shuriken - Typically long and thin. There are three sub-types. Hari gata which are cylindrical and needle-shaped. Kugi gata which have a square base and are nail-shaped. Or tanto gata which are flatter and wider and are knife-shaped.

Shuriken vary between different schools (or ryu-ha), and so do the methods of use. They are all able to be thrown, in various ways depending on the school, but are also typically used for stabbing at enemies in close combat as well. In both cases, they are never meant to be used as a primary method of killing an enemy, as they are unable to cause that much damage (unless a precise hit is made in the throat). Typically they were moreso used as a distraction or a way of slightly crippling the opponent by hitting weak points such as the eyes, and causing vicious sharp pains.

[1] Typical lozenge-shaped senban shuriken.

[2] Various hari gata needle-shaped bo shuriken from the Shirai Ryu.

[3] Various shaken of both types, mostly hira-shuriken, from the personal collection of Dr Masaaki Hatsumi, 34th and current Grandmaster of Togakure Ryu Ninjutsu.

[4] The correct method of holding a thin hari gata bo shuriken in preparation to throw.

Categories: Weapons

Toolbox

What links here Related changes Upload file Special pages

Veritas License 1.0

This page has been accessed 6,789 times.

This page was last modified 05:40, 8 August 2005.

MediaWiki

<http://vsociety.net/wiki/Special:Categories>

66 captures

2 Jan 2007 - 16 Jul 2019

Jun AUG Oct

17

2013 2014 2015

About this capture
The Veritas Society
HomeForumsChatRecent ChangesRandom PageHelp

Go to Page Go to Page

Log in / create account

Special page

Categories

The following categories contain pages or media. Unused categories are not shown here. Also see wanted categories.

Categories

Display categories starting at:

Articles (6 members)
Body Energy Arts (15 members)
Books (4 members)
Categories (17 members)
Definitions (38 members)
Dreams (5 members)
E-books (6 members)
Famous Psychologists (1 member)
Golden Dawn (6 members)
Help pages (2 members)
Logic and Science (6 members)
Magick (40 members)
Martial Arts (4 members)
Mental states (6 members)
Mentoring (2 members)
Official Pages (12 members)
Organisations (3 members)
People (6 members)
Philosophy (1 member)
Psionics (62 members)
Psychology (5 members)
Religion (11 members)
Rituals (7 members)
Significant Forum Topics (16 members)
Spirituality (11 members)
V-Library (1 member)
Weapons (1 member)
Toolbox
Special pages
Veritas License 1.0
MediaWiki

http://vsociety.net/wiki/Category:Martial_Arts

24 captures

2 Jan 2007 - 28 Aug 2016

Mar JUL Aug

02

2013 2014 2016

About this capture

The Veritas Society

[Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Recent Changes](#)[Random Page](#)[Help](#)

[Go to Page](#) [Go to Page](#)

[Log in / create account](#)

[Category Discussion](#) [View source](#) [History](#)

Category:Martial Arts

This page lists all our pages on the Martial Arts.

Subcategories

This category has only the following subcategory.

W

Weapons

Pages in category "Martial Arts"

The following 3 pages are in this category, out of 3 total.

M

Martial arts

Martial Arts

T

Taijutsu

Category:

Body Energy Arts

Toolbox

[What links here](#) [Related changes](#) [Special pages](#)

Veritas License 1.0

This page has been accessed 3,449 times.

This page was last modified on 24 August 2005, at 17:26.

MediaWiki

http://vsociety.net/wiki/Martial_arts

13 captures

4 Sep 2007 - 4 Jul 2014

Aug JUL Aug

04

2013 2014 2015

About this capture

The Veritas Society
[Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Recent Changes](#)[Random Page](#)[Help](#)

[Go to Page](#) [Go to Page](#)

[Log in / create account](#)

[Page Discussion](#) [View source](#) [History](#)

Martial arts

Martial Arts are systems of training which allow a person to develop physically, mentally, spiritually, and emotionally, most of which are traditionally based in physical combat training.

Categories:

[Definitions](#)

[Martial Arts](#)

[Toolbox](#)

[What links here](#) [Related changes](#) [Special pages](#)

[Veritas License 1.0](#)

This page has been accessed 2,695 times.

This page was last modified on 28 August 2005, at 23:20.

[MediaWiki](#)

http://vsociety.net/wiki/Martial_arts

13 captures

4 Sep 2007 - 4 Jul 2014

Aug JUL Aug

04

2013 2014 2015

[About this capture](#)

The Veritas Society

[Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Recent Changes](#)[Random Page](#)[Help](#)

[Go to Page](#) [Go to Page](#)

[Log in / create account](#)

[Page Discussion](#) [View source](#) [History](#)

Martial arts

Martial Arts are systems of training which allow a person to develop physically, mentally, spiritually, and emotionally, most of which are traditionally based in physical combat training.

Categories:

[Definitions](#)

[Martial Arts](#)

[Toolbox](#)

[What links here](#) [Related changes](#) [Special pages](#)

[Veritas License 1.0](#)

This page has been accessed 2,695 times.

This page was last modified on 28 August 2005, at 23:20.

MediaWiki

<http://vsociety.net/wiki/Taijutsu>

8 captures

25 Jul 2008 - 2 Aug 2014

Sep AUG Sep

02

2013 2014 2015

[About this capture](#)

[The Veritas Society](#)

[Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Recent Changes](#)[Random](#) [Page](#) [Help](#)

[Go to Page](#) [Go to Page](#)

[Log in](#) / [create account](#)

[Page Discussion](#) [View source](#) [History](#)

Taijutsu

Taijutsu is a term from Japanese martial arts. Commonly interpreted nowadays as unarmed combat, it is actually quite different. This fallacy is shared by even many of the top Japanese martial artists of today, and one which is not easily shed. The actual meaning is "art of body movement", or quite simply just "body movement". Even armed combat requires good taijutsu in that it requires good body movement.

One of the primary aspects of taijutsu is footwork. Without proper footwork, someone's taijutsu literally falls apart at the seams. It is for this reason that most classes teach unarmed combat before going onto weaponwork - to setup a solid foundation in footwork and body dynamics before going onto more difficult areas.

Category:

Martial Arts

Toolbox

[What links here](#) [Related changes](#) [Special pages](#)

Veritas License 1.0

This page has been accessed 4,179 times.

This page was last modified on 14 January 2006, at 22:33.

MediaWiki

<http://vsociety.net/wiki/Special:Categories>

66 captures

2 Jan 2007 - 16 Jul 2019

Apr JUN Aug

25

2013 2014 2015

[About this capture](#)

[The Veritas Society](#)

[Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Recent Changes](#)[Random](#) [Page](#) [Help](#)

[Go to Page](#) [Go to Page](#)

[Log in / create account](#)

[Special page](#)

[Categories](#)

The following categories contain pages or media. Unused categories are not shown here. Also see wanted categories.

[Categories](#)

Display categories starting at:

[Articles \(6 members\)](#)

[Body Energy Arts \(15 members\)](#)

[Books \(4 members\)](#)

[Categories \(17 members\)](#)

[Definitions \(38 members\)](#)

[Dreams \(5 members\)](#)

[E-books \(6 members\)](#)

[Famous Psychologists \(1 member\)](#)

[Golden Dawn \(6 members\)](#)

[Help pages \(2 members\)](#)

[Logic and Science \(6 members\)](#)

[Magick \(40 members\)](#)

[Martial Arts \(4 members\)](#)

[Mental states \(6 members\)](#)

[Mentoring \(2 members\)](#)

[Official Pages \(12 members\)](#)

[Organisations \(3 members\)](#)

[People \(6 members\)](#)

[Philosophy \(1 member\)](#)

[Psionics \(62 members\)](#)

[Psychology \(5 members\)](#)

[Religion \(11 members\)](#)

[Rituals \(7 members\)](#)

[Significant Forum Topics \(16 members\)](#)

[Spirituality \(11 members\)](#)

[V-Library \(1 member\)](#)

[Weapons \(1 member\)](#)

[Toolbox](#)

[Special pages](#)

[Veritas License 1.0](#)

[MediaWiki](#)

http://vsociety.net/wiki/Category:Body_Energy_Arts

71 captures

14 Jun 2006 - 21 Aug 2019

Feb JUN Feb

25

2013 2014 2015

[About this capture](#)

[The Veritas Society](#)

[Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Recent Changes](#)[Random Page](#)[Help](#)

[Go to Page](#) [Go to Page](#)

[Log in / create account](#)

[Category Discussion](#) [View source](#) [History](#)

Category:Body Energy Arts

The Body Energy Arts (BEA) overlap an individual's etheric power and spiritual self with the body, including Qi Gong, Ki, Yoga, Reiki, etc.

An index of Veritas Articles on the body energy arts is at [Body Energy Arts articles](#).

Subcategories

This category has only the following subcategory.

M

[Martial Arts](#)

Pages in category "Body Energy Arts"

The following 14 pages are in this category, out of 14 total.

B

[Body Energy Arts articles](#)

[Body Energy Arts eBooks](#)

E

[External energy](#)

H

[How to start](#)

I

[Internal energy](#)

[I cont.](#)

[Introduction articles](#)

K

[Ki](#)

[Kuji-in](#)

[Kung Fu](#)

Q

[Qi Gong](#)

R

[Reiki](#)

S

[Shavasana](#)

T

[Traditional Chinese Medicine](#)

V

Videos

Category:

Categories

Toolbox

What links here Related changes Special pages

Veritas License 1.0

This page has been accessed 14,995 times.

This page was last modified on 27 March 2006, at 13:03.

MediaWiki

http://vsociety.net/wiki/Magick_Topics

20 captures

2 Nov 2007 - 19 Dec 2016

Aug DEC Jan

19

2015 2016 2017

About this capture

Magick Topics

PageDiscussionView sourceHistory

Discussion of The Golden Dawn

Ideas for a Staff

San Diego Fire

Categories: Significant Forum TopicsMagick

Navigation menu

Veritas Society

Main Page

Forums

IRC chat

Recent changes

Random page

Help

Search

Search

Tools

What links here

Related changes

Special pages

Printable version

Permanent link

Page information

52.86.176.3Talk for this IP addressCreate accountLog in
This page was last modified on 25 October 2007, at 17:43. Privacy policy About Veritas
Disclaimers
Powered by MediaWiki
<http://forums.v society.net/index.php?topic=7393.0>
4 captures
7 Jul 2010 - 8 Jul 2014
Sep JUL Aug
08
2011 2014 2015

About this capture
The Veritas Society
*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister
Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.
Did you miss your activation email?
July 07, 2014, 07:06:07 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length
Search:

Advanced search

214606 Posts in 15300 Topics by 19727 Members - Latest Member: - Fake Oakley
Sunglasses Most online today: 159 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51
PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ The Auditorium

||-+ Main Hall

|||-+ The Golden Dawn 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous
next »

Pages: [1] 2 3 Print

Author Topic: The Golden Dawn (Read 4952 times)

Vox Nocti

Frequent poster

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 256

Karma: 0

Frequent poster

[View Profile](#)

The Golden Dawn

« on: January 12, 2006, 02:56:01 PM »

Hello fellow Veritas-members,

Just a quick question: What in the name of all things sane do we need the golden dawn for at this site?

Logged

"I'd like to apologize in advance for anything that I may say or do that could be construed as offensive as I slowly go NUTS." (Col. Jack 'O Neill, Stargate sg-1)

Ashrak: "And you are considered...well, a pain in the nikta"

'O Neill: "Neck?"

Teal'c: "No."

Lord Draker

Greenhorn

Settling In

*

Posts: 30

Karma: 0

Sorcerer of forgotten power

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #1 on: January 12, 2006, 03:21:36 PM »

Why not. And not to be weird but that sounds quite disrespectful.

Logged

"The meeting of two personalities is like the contact of two chemical substances: if there is any reaction, both are transformed."

Adept

Posting chief

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1145

Karma: 4

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #2 on: January 12, 2006, 04:28:54 PM »

Tsu: Didn't you join the SOM?

And why not have all the Golden Dawn stuff? Its to attract intelligent ceremonial magicians to the site. Besides, its a very respectable system of magic that many beginners can benefit from.

Adept

Logged

Tsumaru

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1780

Karma: -1

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #3 on: January 12, 2006, 04:35:55 PM »

Adept, I was bored. I haven't logged in at all since then. I was just interested to see what they did. It wasn't great.

Logged

Quote from: Hech on November 19, 2008, 03:59:48 PM

don't believe everything you read... especially if it comes from me.

XIII

Pirate of Veritas nth-Dimensional Planes

Veritas Teacher

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1159

Karma: 9

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #4 on: January 12, 2006, 05:41:10 PM »

I don't see why not, the GD has a lot to offer in the ways of ceremonial magic. I respect the order for its tradition and richness in knowledge, and it can help an aspiring hermetic/cerimonial magician along the path.

Logged

(04:16:47) (@kobok) And if you push hard enough, you can shove quite a lot into a chicken.

Fromadistance

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 177

Karma: 0

He comes from a distance.

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #5 on: January 12, 2006, 06:06:35 PM »

What's wrong with the GD?

Really, it is a very efficient and powerful system of magic. Some of their stuff needs to be tinkered with a bit, but it does provide the basis for most ceremonial magic.

I love the GD =)

Distance

Logged

Darkflame

Frequent poster

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 556

Karma: 1

武礼久

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #6 on: January 12, 2006, 09:41:09 PM »

I don't find the initiation rituals or some of the other aspects useful, and in some cases I have found the system to be detrimental.

I would rather study the masters of the system rather than the system itself. Now there are some useful insights and an interesting read. smiley

Logged

<kobok> Link isn't wearing any pants.

<kobok> What sort of goblin porn is this?

<Prophecy> Darkflame: A swift punch to one of the eyes has marvellous results.

Fromadistance

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 177

Karma: 0

He comes from a distance.

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #7 on: January 13, 2006, 06:42:06 AM »

Yeah, I throw out the initiation bits too. But still... it's excellent IMO.

Logged

Darkduck

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1750

Karma: 5

Veritas' Nazgûl

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #8 on: January 13, 2006, 07:55:42 AM »

Effective or not, I find it a bit...'cultish'...so to speak. I also trust that Veritas doesn't go too far with this...*folds arms*. Veritas is still an independent source; even though everything can (and should) be represented, this shouldn't be taken too far. No moonies on this site! >_>

Logged

"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."

~DD

Tsumaru

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1780

Karma: -1

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #9 on: January 13, 2006, 01:58:45 PM »

OMFG0RZ LET'S TURN VERITAS INTO IT'S OWN GOLDEN DAWN SECT!!!!

Logged

Quote from: Hech on November 19, 2008, 03:59:48 PM

don't believe everything you read... especially if it comes from me.

XIII

Pirate of Veritas nth-Dimensional Planes

Veritas Teacher

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1159

Karma: 9

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #10 on: January 13, 2006, 02:06:46 PM »

I get to be the grand high master of all >.> <.<

Logged

(04:16:47) (@kobok) And if you push hard enough, you can shove quite a lot into a chicken.

Tsumaru

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1780

Karma: -1

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #11 on: January 13, 2006, 02:19:10 PM »

Only if you can defeat me in a magic duel which involves lots of summoning and banishing of demons and the like...but no one will see it except for us, but we'll claim it happened!

Logged

Quote from: Hech on November 19, 2008, 03:59:48 PM

don't believe everything you read... especially if it comes from me.

Vox Nocti

Frequent poster

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 256

Karma: 0

[Frequent poster](#)

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #12 on: January 13, 2006, 03:34:47 PM »

I side completely with DD's reply.

Veritas has stayed independent for a years, something which I think has always been one of it's greatest strengths, and I see no real reason why this could or should change.

Putting the question of GD being a cult aside (sure smells like it though, I mean,

initiation rituals? Even my fraternities don't do them anymore...), we must take in consideration what kind of effect this has on our image. By posting something like GD material on our main article side, will inevitably lead some quick (and stupid) visitors to believe we are supporting the Freemasons. And although they're probably a swell bunch of guys, I don't feel like we should be associated with them, since this can scare away potential members.

And let's face it, do we really need another type of mentally insane teenagers here? This time not one shouting "KAMEHAMEHA!!1!R0X0R2!" (or whatever), but "I've found the holy grail!!! The Da Vinci Code is real!", etc.?

Btw, yes, I sound disrespectful. That's partially because it's just not my cup of tea, but mainly because alarm bells are ringing all over the place here, telling me that this GD crap could potentially be bad for this site, which still has a special place in my heart ("Awwwww...")

~Vox

Logged

"I'd like to apologize in advance for anything that I may say or do that could be construed as offensive as I slowly go NUTS." (Col. Jack 'O Neill, Stargate sg-1)

Ashrak: "And you are considered...well, a pain in the nikta"

'O Neill: "Neck?"

Teal'c: "No."

Zake

Veritas Staff

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1722

Karma: 1

Veritas Staff

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #13 on: January 13, 2006, 05:20:23 PM »

Well, the basic thing is this; magic, insofar as its been practiced in the west for the last century, has been largely based upon the works (often "translations") of people like Mathers, Crowley, Regardie, etc. And, it just so happens, that these people were part of this big pile of magicians that called themselves the "Golden Dawn," which was a

large part of the sophisticated occult practice going on a hundred or so years ago.

Of course, from this worthy place in the past, it has since then fragmented, lost its famous members and gained no new ones, and published its super-secret documents of secrets, so I wouldn't go so far as to say that Veritas should have anything to do with the various Golden Dawn clubs that exist today. However, having the Golden Dawn documents on the site makes just as much sense as any other important source. If newcomers come in and say "OMG GD=Fr33MASSONS you CULT b@\$stards KAMEHAMEHOLYGRAILHA!", they probably wouldn't have been a meaningful contribution in either case.

Incidentally, though, if it would make the issue any better, I don't see why the GD documents has to be a separate link on the main page rather than just a part of the e-book list.

Logged

Act; for the universe will never forget your movement, nor will it ever forgive your stillness.

Tsumaru

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1780

Karma: -1

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #14 on: January 13, 2006, 09:19:10 PM »

I figure GD material would be fine if it was integrated sensibly into the Veritas-Wiki likewise with all other information. Assuming that we are not stressing the value of Golden Dawn over anything else, there should be no issues. It also seems a bit stupid having two subcategories of the Magic section as Golden Dawn and Rituals, with half of the Rituals content being half of the Golden Dawn content. But meh. Oblitering GD information from the site defeats the whole knowledge/truth bullshit, but focussing on it also defeats the unbiased openmindedness bullshit (it's all bullshit, yeah). So, meh. Whatever.

Logged

Quote from: Hech on November 19, 2008, 03:59:48 PM

don't believe everything you read... especially if it comes from me.

Pages: [1] 2 3 [Print](#)

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> [Main Hall](#)

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.19 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!
<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C7393.15.html>

1 capture

07 Jul 2010

Jun JUL Aug

07

2009 2010 2011

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

July 07, 2010, 10:41:33 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

166541 Posts in 12245 Topics by 6539 Members - Latest Member: - VeritaSeraph

Most online today: 67 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ The Auditorium

||-+ Main Hall

|||-+ The Golden Dawn 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous
next »

Pages: 1 [2] 3 Print

Author Topic: The Golden Dawn (Read 2800 times)

Rafnul!

he-who-posts-lots

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 989

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #15 on: January 14, 2006, 12:13:23 AM »

Any information is worth viewing. Any credible information is worth displaying.

Logged

Darkflame

Frequent poster

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 537

武礼久

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #16 on: January 14, 2006, 12:49:42 AM »

If you have some non-GD rituals to add, then do so. I made the rituals category because I saw a whole lot of entries in the magic category that were rituals and thought "hey, I could make this better by making a category for them". It just so happens that most of the rituals were Golden Dawn rituals. It may seem silly at the moment, but it was meant for the future. It's even sillier having only either a GD or ritual or no category for them.

Logged

<kobok> Link isn't wearing any pants.

<kobok> What sort of goblin porn is this?

<Prophecy> Darkflame: A swift punch to one of the eyes has marvellous results.

Tsumaru

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1780

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #17 on: January 14, 2006, 02:19:08 AM »

Meh. Do what thou wilt.

HAR HAR HAR!!!

That would have been so much funnier if it was GD, not Thelemic. Angry

Logged

Quote from: Hech on November 19, 2008, 03:59:48 PM

don't believe everything you read... especially if it comes from me.

Adept

Posting chief

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1145

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #18 on: January 15, 2006, 10:52:35 AM »

Whoa...I leave for a few days and I come back to find my work being attack like mad. Sheesh. I really don't see what you guys have against the Golden Dawn. How is the GD going to bring in Freemason haters and da-vinci fanatics? Not one of them is mentioned in GD literate. The only connection the GD has to the Free Masons is the fact that the founders were Freemasons (among other things) and the grade system is based on the three degree system. By taking down the info, you do what? cut off the flow of some experienced magicians wishing to come here and read about the GD and thus bring there own ideas about Ceremonial magic. I fail to see how this is a bad thing. The Golden Dawn is NOT a cult. The initiation rituals are highly symbolic rituals designed to tune the initiate into the golden dawn current which is a sort of giant egregore that assists the student. Have you ever done the LBRP and find it quite effective, but then devise your own ritual and fail miserably? Its the current giving you assistance. Its the whole casual sphere associated with the rituals.

Now, why should It have its own category? Because its a huge freaking topic! whats up on the site is very minuscule. I never did find the time after to fill in the rest of the lectures, rituals, and other documents. And why is it on the front page? I put it there with a big NEW! next to it to show that it was in fact a new section added that you may like to read about. Feel free to take the link off the home page now that its been there since august or July. And the reason its not in the e-book index is because there not ebooks.

Personally I think this is foolish. Why deny useful information because you think it will bring in weird teens like the DBZ kids. I doubt any teen even knowing about the GD will be one of those. I mean, If I asked some random kid in my school what a kamayamaya was, they say that weird shit from DBZ or (if I found a fan) give a full explanation. If I asked anyone about the GD, even those interested in magic, not a clue. (I have actually tested that one.)

So, suffice to say, taking down the articles on the GD is like taking down those skywind articles that kobok uploaded. There supposed to be one of the definitive sources on psi, and that's why we have them. Well, the GD is one of the Definitive sources on The Modern Western Mystery Tradition.

~Adept
Logged

Creature
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 818

Your Friendly Neighborhood Psychopath

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn
« Reply #19 on: January 15, 2006, 04:48:44 PM »
If one feels that Golden Dawn is over-represented on this sites, as compared to other esoteric traditions, who not, instead of deleting golden dawn articles and category, balance the scales out by adding just as much info about other traditons?

... Just a thought..
Logged
<Kanifer> America invented MTV.
<Shadowwarrior13> Kanifer, shut up.
<Shadowwarrior13> We don't want them knowing that.

"If you American types don't start doing a better job of choosing presidents, we're going to have to revoke your independence..."

-- Philosopher
Mystyk
Frequent poster
A Familiar Feature

Posts: 183

Frequent poster

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #20 on: January 16, 2006, 09:35:54 PM »

Im with Rafnul on this one. As long as the information is credible and factual, then why withhold it.

Its better to have information then claim ignorance because some people may attack you. If you are worried about people attacking us, then the vast majority of the site should be gone, from SA, bullshido and such.

Logged
Creature

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 818

Your Friendly Neighborhood Psychopath

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #21 on: January 18, 2006, 09:15:17 AM »

I do agree, though, that ceremonial magick is maybe a bit over-represented here at Veritas... Well, no. Let me re-phrase that: All other magickal paths except ceremonial (primarily Hermetic at that) seem to be under-represented. We do need more diversity around here. More knowledgeable people who represent different paths and views. So if you all have got any friends who are of different magickal paths, do invite them here. Diversity = good.

This gives me an idea... *goes to the magick board to start a survey*

Logged

<Kanifer> America invented MTV.

<Shadowwarrior13> Kanifer, shut up.

<Shadowwarrior13> We don't want them knowing that.

"If you American types don't start doing a better job of choosing presidents, we're going to have to revoke your independence..."

-- Philosopher

Adept

Posting chief

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1145

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #22 on: January 18, 2006, 01:22:31 PM »

Well....since ceremonial magic is perhaps the oldest and most prominent form of magic, it is the most common here at veritas. The others are merely less popular than CM.

however, Diversity IS good, so bring on the immigrants!

Logged

Mystyk

Frequent poster

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 183

Frequent poster

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #23 on: January 18, 2006, 06:09:16 PM »

I also think Diversity is good, but someone that is credible has to follow the path.

Logged

Creature

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 818

Your Friendly Neighborhood Psychopath

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #24 on: January 18, 2006, 08:21:31 PM »

Quote

I also think Diversity is good, but someone that is credible has to follow the path.

What freaking path? Hermetic GD? You saying that if a person is not following Hermetic GD they are not "credible"?

If so, that's the biggest bull-crap I've ever heard!

Logged

<Kanifer> America invented MTV.

<Shadowwarrior13> Kanifer, shut up.

<Shadowwarrior13> We don't want them knowing that.

"If you American types don't start doing a better job of choosing presidents, we're going to have to revoke your independence..."

-- Philosopher

Tsumaru

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1780

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #25 on: January 18, 2006, 11:01:02 PM »

Quote from: Mystyk on January 18, 2006, 06:09:16 PM

I also think Diversity is good, but someone that is credible has to follow the path.

I hope you're joking.

Logged

Quote from: Hech on November 19, 2008, 03:59:48 PM

don't believe everything you read... especially if it comes from me.

Adept

Posting chief

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1145

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #26 on: January 19, 2006, 11:11:14 AM »

uhh guys...chillax for a sec. there was no reference to hermetics OR Golden Dawn in that post. Zip, zero, nadda!

I believe he either meant A path, or the path as in reference to the path of Malkuth to Kether....or some similar end all goal (that's basically the hermetic path I suppose).

Logged

Mystyk

Frequent poster

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 183

Frequent poster

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #27 on: January 19, 2006, 02:23:39 PM »

Quote from: Creature on January 18, 2006, 08:21:31 PM

Quote

I also think Diversity is good, but someone that is credible has to follow the path.

What freaking path? Hermetic GD? You saying that if a person is not following Hermetic GD they are not "credible"?

If so, that's the biggest bull-crap I've ever heard!

... I didnt mean it like that, If we want information from someone, I ment that we should have someone that is credible. We dont want a Radkier going around spreading around Radki as fact do we? thats the Kind of thing I ment.

Logged

Tsumaru

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1780

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #28 on: January 19, 2006, 02:57:18 PM »

I still don't see how 'the path' (whatever that is) fits into all that. <_<

Logged

Quote from: Hech on November 19, 2008, 03:59:48 PM

don't believe everything you read... especially if it comes from me.

Darkflame

Frequent poster

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 537

武礼久

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #29 on: January 19, 2006, 06:24:34 PM »

Probably meant to be someone who is credible in their path. It would make sense to get someone who actually knows what they're talking about to write the information rather than just copying information from somewhere.

Logged

<kobok> Link isn't wearing any pants.

<kobok> What sort of goblin porn is this?

<Prophecy> Darkflame: A swift punch to one of the eyes has marvellous results.

Pages: 1 [2] 3 [Print](#)

« [previous](#) [next](#) »

[Jump to:](#)

=> [Main Hall](#)

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.11 | SMF © 2006-2009,
Simple Machines LLC

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vsociety.net/index.php/topic%2C7393.30.html>

1 capture

7 Jul 2010

Jun JUL Aug

07

2009 2010 2011

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

[*Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Help](#)[Search](#)[Login](#)[Register](#)

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

[Did you miss your activation email?](#)

July 07, 2010, 10:39:30 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length
Search:

Advanced search

166541 Posts in 12245 Topics by 6539 Members - Latest Member: - VeritaSeraph
Most online today: 67 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ The Auditorium

||-+ Main Hall

|||-+ The Golden Dawn 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous
next »

Pages: 1 2 [3] Print

Author Topic: The Golden Dawn (Read 2800 times)

Mystyk

Frequent poster

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 183

Frequent poster

View Profile

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #30 on: January 19, 2006, 07:15:47 PM »

What darkflame said Tongue

Logged

Tsumaru

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1780

View Profile

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #31 on: January 19, 2006, 07:21:31 PM »

Pity. If it's what Darkflame said, then essentially all you did was make a particularly irrelevant comment which means nothing at all.

Logged

Quote from: Hech on November 19, 2008, 03:59:48 PM

don't believe everything you read... especially if it comes from me.

Mystyk

Frequent poster

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 183

Frequent poster

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #32 on: January 19, 2006, 07:41:23 PM »

Quote

Probably meant to be someone who is credible in their path. It would make sense to get someone who actually knows what they're talking about to write the information rather than just copying information from somewhere.

That is what I was trying to say, I just botched my words.

Logged

Tsumaru

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1780

[View Profile](#)

Re: The Golden Dawn

« Reply #33 on: January 19, 2006, 08:46:48 PM »

I know. And as I said, that's irrelevant and just a pointless comment. Considering we were discussing the value of diversity of Magical systems in Veritas, I don't see what a particular person's credibility has to do with anything.

Logged

Quote from: Hech on November 19, 2008, 03:59:48 PM

don't believe everything you read... especially if it comes from me.

Pages: 1 2 [3] [Print](#)

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> [Main Hall](#)

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php?topic=10974.0>

4 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 8 Jul 2014

Sep JUL Aug

08

2011 2014 2015

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

July 07, 2014, 06:57:29 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

214606 Posts in 15300 Topics by 19727 Members - Latest Member: - Fake Oakley
Sunglasses Most online today: 159 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51
PM)

+ The Veritas Society

| -+ Discussion Areas

| | -+ Magick

| | | -+ Concerning Staff's 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous
next »

Pages: [1] 2 Print

Author Topic: Concerning Staff's (Read 3723 times)

Shadow_Dragon

Discoverer of Imaginary Cult

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 679

Karma: 8

Qing Jing Wei Tian Xia Zheng

[View Profile](#)

Concerning Staff's

« on: August 06, 2007, 11:10:10 PM »

I tried making a staff sometime in early July, and I don't know if it worked. I carved the word "ROKKR" in runes, which means 'Shadow'. Shadow, of course, is my name online and while practicing the arts.

I did other things, of course. I just don't remember them, mainly because I did not write it down. I remember, however- making a sigil, and leaving the staff outside over night and picked it up in the morning.

I tried making some wind, and I succeeded, thrice- actually. Once by myself, and twice by my friends.

I do not know if it is working to its full potential... any tips? And also I need to know how powerful a staff should be, would it should be used for, how it should be used... etc... thank you for the help, guys.

Logged

Be extremely subtle, even to the point of formlessness. Be extremely mysterious, even to the point of soundlessness. Thereby you can be the director of the opponent's fate.

-Sun Tzu

When the Mind is clear and still, all things under Heaven fall into place. -Lao Tzu

Drink your cup alone, though it taste of blood and tears, and praise God for the gift of taste. -Almustafa

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151

Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

[View Profile](#)

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #1 on: August 07, 2007, 07:09:56 AM »

Nyah, a staff (among many things) is a symbol of the magicians power. It's like...when I hold it I feel more safe with it. It can also contain and release energys in specific ways which you program or enchant it to do.

Logged
The IneptInitiate
<http://xkcd.com/303/>
<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Shadow_Dragon
Discoverer of Imaginary Cult
Veritas Moderator
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 679
Karma: 8

Qing Jing Wei Tian Xia Zheng

[View Profile](#)

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #2 on: August 07, 2007, 10:29:00 AM »

So how would one go about using his/her staff? Will it magnify the energy in any way? I mean, I really don't know what to do with it except make Wind. XD

(And you are right, I feel so much safer with the staff in my hands. All I need is a Goblin sword and a cloak, and I can be GANDALF!! XD XD)

Logged

Be extremely subtle, even to the point of formlessness. Be extremely mysterious, even to the point of soundlessness. Thereby you can be the director of the opponent's fate.

-Sun Tzu

When the Mind is clear and still, all things under Heaven fall into place. -Lao Tzu

Drink your cup alone, though it taste of blood and tears, and praise God for the gift of taste. -Almustafa

Raitaro
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151
Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

[View Profile](#)

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #3 on: August 07, 2007, 11:14:43 AM »

It can magnify energy if you enchant it to do so. It can also contain energy or be sympathetic to a specific element and allow you to work spells over that element specifically.

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Shadow_Dragon

Discoverer of Imaginary Cult

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 679

Karma: 8

Qing Jing Wei Tian Xia Zheng

[View Profile](#)

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #4 on: August 07, 2007, 11:31:08 AM »

I enchanted (or tried to, at least) it with the element of fire being it's strong point.

Logged

Be extremely subtle, even to the point of formlessness. Be extremely mysterious, even to the point of soundlessness. Thereby you can be the director of the opponent's fate.

-Sun Tzu

When the Mind is clear and still, all things under Heaven fall into place. -Lao Tzu

Drink your cup alone, though it taste of blood and tears, and praise God for the gift of taste. -Almustafa

Ancheron

Greenhorn

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 154

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #5 on: August 07, 2007, 06:39:07 PM »

A good element to use in a staff is a bind rune of some sort, associated specifically with the runes dealing with focus, clarity of thought, protection, and magic in general (these are in Prophecy's rune article.) Work to create a good synergy with the runes, then fashion them into a balanced shape. You could then carve or draw the runes on the staff, and properly invoke them into the staff's being with the galdr of the runes, in unison with whatever enchantment or other magic you want to put on the staff. I would recommend to banish any energy of a previous working from the staff before doing this. That would keep unintended negative interactions of energy and intent to a minimum.

Finally, you have to remember that just having a staff won't allow you to do magic, i.e. it will only work to the point that you were originally capable of. It is better to use a staff as a instrument of authority, an instrument in ritual. If you are good enough with enchantment and runes, then the staff will be able to augment certain abilities, such as focus, stability, and serve as a ward against negative energy. Additionally, it could be used to channel energy, much like a wand.

At least, that is what I have gathered so far. I would be interested to hear other's experiences/practices with staves, as I want to create a better one this year.

Logged

Aude Sapere - Quaere Verum

Shadow_Dragon

Discoverer of Imaginary Cult

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 679

Karma: 8

Qing Jing Wei Tian Xia Zheng

[View Profile](#)

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #6 on: August 07, 2007, 07:01:39 PM »

I already carved ROKKR seven times in it, in futhark. Should I just make an entirely new staff? I have no idea how to disband the energy already in it. And what if I did it right, I mean- what if the staff works? I should incorporate it into Rituals, right? I'll try to do that. Anything else?

Logged

Be extremely subtle, even to the point of formlessness. Be extremely mysterious, even to the point of soundlessness. Thereby you can be the director of the opponent's fate.

-Sun Tzu

When the Mind is clear and still, all things under Heaven fall into place. -Lao Tzu

Drink your cup alone, though it taste of blood and tears, and praise God for the gift of taste. -Almustafa

wokendreams

Regular Member

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 165

Karma: 0

All power is within.

[View Profile](#)

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #7 on: August 08, 2007, 10:03:05 AM »

Your staff would most likely be dependant on what you choose to use it for. If its magic like pagan arts, bind the f out of it. If its chi make it both an extension of you and create chanel for energy by burning them in. If you want it for rituals and rites take parts of the rites and inscribe and activate them. Its just a stick though, thinking more in line of how can I make a stick into a staff seems more constructive then assuming a big stick has

function. For me if I were to make another staff, i don't have my old one, I would focus on tempering it with meditation and forcing as much energy as possible through it. Also adding attunement for water attunement doesn't seem bad. Really I think staffs are just for creating a physical conection to your magic outside of your body, same as a crystal or wand or anything. Although all of these differnt instruments are meant fo differnt things in differnt systems their all based on the same princaple of you flowing through it meaning the most important thing is to make sure you can focus on and through it is seconded nature. Hope I helped.

Logged

Google will show your posts. Carefull.

Shadow_Dragon

Discoverer of Imaginary Cult

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 679

Karma: 8

Qing Jing Wei Tian Xia Zheng

[View Profile](#)

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #8 on: August 08, 2007, 11:52:01 AM »

Hmmm... I get it now, thanks. The Melodramtic Goodbye Puppy

Logged

Be extremely subtle, even to the point of formlessness. Be extremely mysterious, even to the point of soundlessness. Thereby you can be the director of the opponent's fate.

-Sun Tzu

When the Mind is clear and still, all things under Heaven fall into place. -Lao Tzu

Drink your cup alone, though it taste of blood and tears, and praise God for the gift of taste. -Almustafa

Bladesmith

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 134

Karma: 0

---Bend the bar while the iron is hot.---

[View Profile](#)

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #9 on: August 08, 2007, 12:18:14 PM »

I recently aquired my own staff. I was at my unit's annual training (military phrase for two-week camping trip with guns wink) and went into the woodline to relieve myself. I had been keeping my eyes open for such an item for a while, and asking God for help in finding *my* staff, not just a walking stick. I looked to an old fallen tree on the ground to my left, and there it was, still attached to the dead trunk. I took out my pocket saw, and removed it.

So far, I am not sufficiently advanced for any *major* magical effects, but the staff does help me when I am doing the various meditation and harmony exercises. My original plan in seeking one was to gain a physical object (the staff) which would serve as a symbol of the knowledge I gain as I continue to learn. It looks kind of rotten, but is very strong still. The analogy there helps keep me humble, and reminds me to never stop searching out my own character flaws.

I just thought I'd post that story. Your own staves (assuming you choose to have one) may serve a different purpose. The first thing I learned in magic (Thanks Prophecy!) was that each individual will find different ways they prefer to approach magic. I guess that applies to staves as well.

---The Bladesmith---

Logged

"Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword."

-Jesus Christ (Matthew 10:34)

Micky-P

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 284

Karma: 6

[View Profile](#)

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #10 on: August 09, 2007, 07:48:52 AM »

Although I am not yet at the stage where I would have use for a staff, I would like to make one, as to form a connection to it during my training, because I have the feeling that doing so would make the use of the staff feel much more natural to me, once I do

reach the stage where I can make use of it.

But I have a few questions:

I want to personalise the staff to me by carving my elemental pentagram (see my display picture) and perhaps a few lines in Latin regarding the staff being used for the glory of God, simply to increase my connection to it and as a reminder of why I do magic.

Could these carvings effect what I can use the staff for? Or would my use of the staff be particular to the kind of elements I charge it with later on.

Also I'm a hermetic magician, if I was to use this in hermetics, and then diverged into another branch of magic later, could I still use the same staff, or would I need a new one?

Sorry if what I've said doesn't make much sense on the topic of staffs, I'm still a bit new to the concept.

« Last Edit: August 09, 2007, 07:50:52 AM by Micky-P » Logged
(insert something suggesting knowledge and wit)

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151

Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

View Profile

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #11 on: August 09, 2007, 07:53:30 AM »

You wouldn't have to swap staffs or anything and if it was charged with all elements I don't see why its use would be limited.

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles

are all fucked up.....

Micky-P

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 284

Karma: 6

View Profile

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #12 on: August 09, 2007, 08:01:57 AM »

Ah, but those carvings wouldn't affect what I could do with the staff magically though would they?

Logged

(insert something suggesting knowledge and wit)

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151

Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

View Profile

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #13 on: August 09, 2007, 08:18:28 AM »

Unless it focuses on a specific element or leaves one out, no.

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Felidae

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 73

Karma: 16

[View Profile](#)

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #14 on: August 10, 2007, 11:49:41 AM »

I personally would recommend you consider this to be just the beginning of the creation of your staff, and go on a minor magical retreat in which you dedicate a lot of practice towards finding the powers and needs you wish to imbue your staff with, since this seems to be the source of your confusion... you made a post elsewhere about your considerations of magic being the force of the universe, you might want to take whatever you have found to elucidate this and use it for the ritual to empower the staff, and also perhaps if you know the methods involved journey to various worlds-creating in your journeys over this period of empowerment as complete a picture of your view on universal cosmology as you can-and find either objects which represent 'gifts' of this world of sorts or purified essences of that world to empower the staff with. The point is that you will grow as your staff does, and at the end be a more developed magician in general instead of simply empowering it with your current level... if you do this, afterwards your staff should almost live in your hands.

Logged

Pages: [1] 2 [Print](#)

« [previous](#) [next](#) »

Jump to:

=> [Magick](#)

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.19 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.v society.net/index.php/topic%2C10974.15.html>

1 capture

07 Jul 2010

Jun JUL Aug

07

2009 2010 2011

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

[*Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Help](#)[Search](#)[Login](#)[Register](#)

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?
July 07, 2010, 11:12:11 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length
Search:

Advanced search

166541 Posts in 12245 Topics by 6539 Members - Latest Member: - VeritaSeraph
Most online today: 67 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

||-+ Magick

|||-+ Concerning Staff's 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous
next »

Pages: 1 [2] Print

Author Topic: Concerning Staff's (Read 2025 times)

Shadow_Dragon

Discoverer of Imaginary Cult

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 527

Qing Jing Wei Tian Xia Zheng

View Profile WWW

Re: Concerning Staff's

« Reply #15 on: August 10, 2007, 07:04:08 PM »

Hm, you read my short essay on Magic, I see. That's interesting you say that... I should incorporate the Universe into it. I'll figure out some way of doing it, i'm sure.

Logged

To fight and conquer in all your battles is not supreme excellence; supreme excellence consists in breaking the enemy's resistance without fighting.

Pages: 1 [2] Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Magick

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.11 | SMF © 2006-2009,
Simple Machines LLC

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php?topic=11499.0>

4 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 8 Jul 2014

Sep JUL Aug

08

2011 2014 2015

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

July 07, 2014, 06:51:22 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

214606 Posts in 15300 Topics by 19727 Members - Latest Member: - Fake Oakley
Sunglasses Most online today: 159 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51
PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

||-+ Magick

||-+ San Diego Fire 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous
next »

Pages: [1] 2 3 ... 7 Print

Author Topic: San Diego Fire (Read 8758 times)

Trillis

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1234

Karma: 16

. . ::IAO:: . .

[View Profile WWW](#)

San Diego Fire

« on: October 23, 2007, 04:58:57 AM »

With so many budding magicians here, I was wondering if it would be at all possible to lend a hand in order to aid in the extinguishing of the fire. Now, the concern that I have is the Astral Politics that could be involved in this fire. Just like when a storm rages overhead there is a battle going on between the elements, so then it is entirely possible that it is also true for this.

"We have a very dangerous, unpredictable situation," said Ron Roberts, chairman of the San Diego County Board of Supervisors. "We have some of the highest temperatures, some of the driest landscape conditions and some of the most powerful winds -- all the ingredients for a perfect firestorm."

Comments and naysayers are welcome.

P.S: I apologize if this post seems a little disorganized, I just woke up Sad.

« Last Edit: October 23, 2007, 05:03:58 AM by Trillis » [Logged](#)

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Hech

Regular Member

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1153

Karma: 14

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #1 on: October 23, 2007, 07:38:12 AM »

My sister lives right there. Apparently the sky is clouded with smoke and tinted with red, and her car is covered with ash. It's quite the situation. I suppose it is like he said: "...all the ingredients for a perfect firestorm."

[Logged](#)

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Tempest Desh

Greenhorn
Veritas Furniture

Posts: 297
Karma: 4

Wannabe Techno-Dervish and Court-Fool-In-Training

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #2 on: October 23, 2007, 09:11:45 AM »

My family's there (that's where I'm from). They've been evacuated already. I talked to them yesterday, but I have yet to hear anything on the current status of the fire...last I heard, it was getting close to my neighborhood...

« Last Edit: October 24, 2007, 03:22:22 PM by Tempest Desh » [Logged](#)

"Appear as you are. Be as you appear." - Mawlana Rumi (ra)

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151
Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #3 on: October 23, 2007, 10:10:11 AM »

Trillis, I'm willing to bear with karmic consequence if you are. I would like to see this fire extinguished. PM me.

[Logged](#)

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Emira

El Mira - The Sight

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 150

Karma: 0

Live. There is no plan B.

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #4 on: October 23, 2007, 11:05:31 AM »

I have to question how one would go about this. I suspect it would go something like: identify disturbances/causes on the astral level and then deal with these accordingly, but I'd really like to know what the practical process of dealing with something like this at such a large scale would be. Suggestions?

Logged

"The purpose of all the major religious traditions is not to construct big temples on the outside, but to create temples of goodness and compassion inside, in our hearts." –The 14th Dali Llama

http://nobelprize.org/nobel_prizes/literature/laureates/1993/morrison-lecture.html

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151

Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #5 on: October 23, 2007, 11:31:50 AM »

Causing rain seems to be the most obvious answer for me...perhaps calling the

appropriate winds to extinguish the fire.

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Big Boss

Friggen Crazy

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458

Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #6 on: October 23, 2007, 11:42:37 AM »

Slowing or stopping the wind seems more appropriate. Perhaps reversing the wind direction so the flames burn back to burnt-out areas would work as well.

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Trillis

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1234

Karma: 16

.. ::IAO:: ..

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #7 on: October 23, 2007, 11:48:55 AM »

So far it is Raitaro and I. Anyone else?

Quote from: Emira on October 23, 2007, 11:05:31 AM

I have to question how one would go about this. I suspect it would go something like: identify disturbances/causes on the astral level and then deal with these accordingly, but I'd really like to know what the practical process of dealing with something like this at such a large scale would be. Suggestions?

I would suggest a persons personal meditation before hand. Then the acumalation of elemental forces around the desired area, however taking into consideration of direction of wind, wind speed, and it's projected path. It would be risky to increase the ammount of wind, but not an entirely wrong idea. If we could manage to increase the wind to pick up a storm faster, it could show beneficial. Though at the same time it could drive the winds to feed the fire.

EDIT:

"It will not end ... until it reaches the ocean or the winds turn around," San Diego Fire Battalion Chief Bruce Cartelli said." - cnn.com

So, it seems that our wisest choice would be to try and reverse the wind current.

« Last Edit: October 23, 2007, 11:57:13 AM by Trillis »

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

supadude

Super Villain

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 782

Karma: 16

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #8 on: October 23, 2007, 12:23:09 PM »

a long time ago i trained with psionic manipulation of the weather, i may be a bit rusty, but i was the cause of the midlands flooding... embarassed

sure, i will help.

Logged

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JnA8GUtXpXY&feature=player_embedded

A must see study for all!

The proud owner of the 200,000th post made on Veritas.

DarkWaterMoon

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 589

Karma: -3

Has a lot of posts

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #9 on: October 23, 2007, 01:41:56 PM »

haha right.

So I guess rain eh?

Logged

Trillis

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1234

Karma: 16

. . ::IAO:: . .

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #10 on: October 23, 2007, 01:47:48 PM »

I believe we should first focus on shifting the direction of the wind, because as he said that's what they need. After we have had success with that, then rain if plausible.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Big Boss

Friggen Crazy

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458

Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #11 on: October 23, 2007, 01:50:04 PM »

I'll try and lend a bit of a hand in a couple hours when I don't have work bearing down on me. I really don't practice much, but it couldn't hurt, right? ^_^

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151

Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #12 on: October 23, 2007, 02:28:46 PM »

1) Do we know exactly which direction the wind needs to be blown in?

2) Are we going to organize a chat session or something?

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Big Boss

Friggen Crazy

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458

Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #13 on: October 23, 2007, 02:49:27 PM »

I'm assuming west

That is, the wind is blowing west, meaning it needs to be blown east.

Here's another one

« Last Edit: October 23, 2007, 03:03:07 PM by Martial Thoughts » Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

DarkWaterMoon

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 589

Karma: -3

Has a lot of posts

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #14 on: October 23, 2007, 03:06:31 PM »

Has anyone thought that maybe this fire was brought upon by nature itself for a reason?

Logged

Pages: [1] 2 3 ... 7 Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Magick

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.19 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.v society.net/index.php/topic%2C11499.15.html>

2 captures

07 Jul 2010 - 01 May 2013

Apr MAY Jun

01

2012 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

May 01, 2013, 11:05:14 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

207367 Posts in 14736 Topics by 18410 Members - Latest Member: - MindDisciple

Most online today: 88 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

| -+ Discussion Areas

| | -+ Magick

| | | -+ San Diego Fire 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous next »

Pages: 1 [2] 3 4 ... 7 Print

Author Topic: San Diego Fire (Read 8062 times)

Big Boss
Friggen Crazy
Veritas Moderator
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458
Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #15 on: October 23, 2007, 03:13:59 PM »

Quote from: DarkWaterMoon on October 23, 2007, 03:06:31 PM

Has anyone thought that maybe this fire was brought upon by nature itself for a reason?

Quote from: Raitaro on October 23, 2007, 10:10:11 AM

Trillis, I'm willing to bear with karmic consequence if you are. I would like to see this fire extinguished. PM me.

Quote from: Trillis on October 23, 2007, 04:58:57 AM

Now, the concern that I have is the Astral Politics that could be involved in this fire. Just like when a storm rages overhead there is a battle going on between the elements, so then it is entirely possible that it is also true for this.

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Oriens Lvx Lucis
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 766
Karma: -1

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #16 on: October 23, 2007, 03:28:01 PM »

Quote from: Trillis

With so many budding magicians here, I was wondering if it would be at all possible to lend a hand in order to aid in the extinguishing of the fire. Now, the concern that I have is the Astral Politics that could be involved in this fire. Just like when a storm rages overhead there is a battle going on between the elements, so then it is entirely possible that it is also true for this.

Forgive me if I do not understand the reason for your wish for intervention, but why bother? What if the fire is supposed to be occurring? A group of magicians on a forum has no place trying to interfere with what might be a form of karma manifesting, or indeed the result of astral strife. Perhaps Djinn felt like causing a fire; it is certainly within his nature to do something like this. Unless I am very much mistaken, none of us here actually know why this fire was caused (in the metaphysical sense). Therefore, I am of the opinion that none of us has any place or jurisdiction in trying to stop or halt the fire.

Namaste
Logged
Big Boss
Friggen Crazy
Veritas Moderator
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458
Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #17 on: October 23, 2007, 03:48:45 PM »

Quote from: Oriens Lvx Lucis on October 23, 2007, 03:28:01 PM

Quote from: Trillis

With so many budding magicians here, I was wondering if it would be at all possible to lend a hand in order to aid in the extinguishing of the fire. Now, the concern that I have is the Astral Politics that could be involved in this fire. Just like when a storm rages overhead there is a battle going on between the elements, so then it is entirely possible that it is also true for this.

Forgive me if I do not understand the reason for your wish for intervention, but why bother? What if the fire is supposed to be occurring? A group of magicians on a forum has no place trying to interfere with what might be a form of karma manifesting, or

indeed the result of astral strife. Perhaps Djinn felt like causing a fire; it is certainly within his nature to do something like this. Unless I am very much mistaken, none of us here actually know why this fire was caused (in the metaphysical sense). Therefore, I am of the opinion that none of us has any place or jurisdiction in trying to stop or halt the fire.

Namaste

If I may ask you then, what would be the point in using magic at all then? If someone is sick and you choose to heal them, are you going against the wills of the gnomes or undine? If you use magic to protect someone during a dangerous time, are you going against the will of God to take them out of this life during that time? If one is willing to sacrifice some karma to protect their loved ones, shouldn't they? (I happen to have family spread out all over California and the Coronado Hills fire is approaching some of them)

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Trillis

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1233

Karma: 16

. . ::IAO:: . .

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #18 on: October 23, 2007, 04:58:51 PM »

Both Oriens and Martial both propose good questions. Unfortunately they cannot be answered, so which leaves me to my original intentions.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Tempest Desh

Greenhorn

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 294

Karma: 3

Wannabe Techno-Dervish and Court-Fool-In-Training

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #19 on: October 23, 2007, 05:06:40 PM »

Perhaps invoking Nichsa and askng his help in this matter, or perhaps requesting information on the astral end of this matter. Though the only people I know of that can do this would be Prophecy or Veos....not sure what else we could do...besides collectively casting some sort of sigil...perhaps a viral sigil of some sort?...

Tempest

Logged

"Appear as you are. Be as you appear." - Mawlana Rumi (ra)

Oriens Lvx Lucis

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 766

Karma: -1

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #20 on: October 23, 2007, 05:43:07 PM »

Quote from: Martial_Thoughts

If I may ask you then, what would be the point in using magic at all then? If someone is sick and you choose to heal them, are you going against the wills of the gnomes or undine? If you use magic to protect someone during a dangerous time, are you going against the will of God to take them out of this life during that time? If one is willing to sacrifice some karma to protect their loved ones, shouldn't they? (I happen to have family spread out all over California and the Coronado Hills fire is approaching some of them)

Assuming that karma does indeed exist, preventing a person from receiving due karma at the expense of your own only harms the indebted person and yourself; the latter damage being completely unnecessary. Try as you might, even if you initially prevent

the karma, only contrition (assuming it is bad karma) on the individual's part has a chance of absolving the debt, or directly receiving the debt. Trying to stop it only postpones it in reality, essentially making it worse as it will keep piling up until at some point in the future it is unavoidable.

All of this assuming the common doctrine of karma (and a few Hermetic elements here and there) are true.

My advice to Raitaro and Trillis:

Do as you will. I imagine there is no point in trying to stop you, even if I have differing ideals, so it doesn't matter either way. You two seem to be willing to bear karma if you unintentionally do wrong by preventing karma or interfering in astral politics. But you should understand that karma can be far worse than you may believe or comprehend, and that depending on the doctrine of karma being accounted for, the "saved" individual will still have to pay up for his "sins" at some point in the future, which would make your best efforts ultimately futile.

This sort of detached concern is my own personal philosophy which I stand by for two reasons, which I will make known:

1. I don't see myself as having jurisdiction or authority to judge or interfere with karma.
2. I don't think I fully comprehend the karmic implications of many events and on top of this an outwardly and popularly "evil" incident can be karmically necessary. This has been dealt with before, so no attention is further due to it.
3. The universe is hierarchal. God, if such a one exists, is allowed to do whatever he wishes with his creations, and make whatever laws he wants, no matter how absurd they seem to the human mind. We, being the created, have absolutely no say in the matter and our ideas of morals are insignificant compared to any sort of "grand designs" which may be subtly working. Better to be in existence and not complaining about having a friend murdered than be non-existent at all. God gives us good if we follow Him (and sometimes even when we do not); who are we as humans to refuse the evil He gives us, or His will for us?
4. More directly related to this fire scenario, there may be people who will be helped by dying in the fire. Wanting to save people from negative karmic consequences is inherently selfish; not only do we block them from spiritual growth in the future (perhaps a future incarnation or what have you), but we keep their karmic debt at bay, making it become more substantial and ultimately more scathing when it finally affects them. Looking at death from a mere human perspective is ignorant; when you view death as a terrible thing than you are going to be led to things which will harm other people. Rather view life as a temporary experience of souls in a spiritual university that spans along the entirety of the universe. In this way, things like death, rape, torture, etc. and commonly held moral objections become insignificant. If they are to die, so be it.

They will be born again with an advantage; less karma to pay off, or none, depending on the individual soul.

And again, these points inherently depend on a person believing in certain other doctrines and laws, such as that reincarnation. I would think that my view is probably held by most theurgists as a whole, but I wouldn't expect everyone to believe in it.

That is all. Do as you will.

Namaste.

Logged
Vinncent
he-who-posts-lots
Veritas Furniture

Posts: 372
Karma: 0

Nobody

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #21 on: October 23, 2007, 06:14:29 PM »

Perhaps I haven't reached the level of enlightenment that Oriens has...

But does anyone else think that entire mode of thinking is utter bullshit?

If we have no right to exercise our power, because higher powers that may or may not exist, that may or may not be involved, have a different agenda than we do, then why do anything? Why practice magick at all if it can't be used without some sort of divine punishment for helping people in need?

I live and attend college in LA. Everyone in my dorm has had their eyes on the news, tracking the progress of not "the" fire, but all the fires that are springing up all over southern California. Over 345,000 homes have been evacuated so far, quite a few of them belonging to the families of my friends.

Is this a matter of karma? Astral politics? Divine judgement? I couldn't say, but on the other hand, I don't really care. If we're really powerless to change anything, then I'd much rather say I tried to help rather than hang my head like a pathetic coward. Well we're at it, let's tell the national guard and fire department to take a break for awhile. I mean, certainly it's not the place of us petty humans get in the way of angry spirits.

I've kind of grown fond of this place, and I'd rather not see it looking like Hell broke loose and burned everything to the ground.

Logged

\\\"Only a fool quotes himself\\\" - Vinncent

The history of the world is but the biography of great men.

Silver_Archer

Prophet of Doom

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1341

Karma: 42

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #22 on: October 23, 2007, 06:27:08 PM »

Don't worry, Vinncent. I agree with you on the bullshit part.

I didn't expect old school Vedic karma to actually continue to survive in the mind of a 15 year old American boy. Here I was thinking it was dead and buried, a neat little mistake of the past, lost and forgotten. Boy, was I wrong.

In the process of talking about authority of djinns, gods, spirits, and whatnot, certain company amongst us seems to forgotten that we also belong to this planet. It IS our god damned world as well, and we have every damn right to change and improve it as we see it, and to hell with all the little gnomes and salamanders and djinns and faeries and gods sitting in the background playing the game of astral politics and tossing fires around. To hell with the 'karmic' implications of messing with their mind games.

Logged

Pursuit of Knowledge

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 78

Karma: 2

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #23 on: October 23, 2007, 07:13:38 PM »

Quote from: Silver_Archer on October 23, 2007, 06:27:08 PM

Don't worry, Vinncent. I agree with you on the bullshit part.

I didn't expect old school Vedic karma to actually continue to survive in the mind of a 15 year old American boy. Here I was thinking it was dead and buried, a neat little mistake of the past, lost and forgotten. Boy, was I wrong.

In the process of talking about authority of djinns, gods, spirits, and whatnot, certain company amongst us seems to forgotten that we also belong to this planet. It IS our god damned world as well, and we have every damn right to change and improve it as we see it, and to hell with all the little gnomes and salamanders and djinns and faeries and gods sitting in the background playing the game of astral politics and tossing fires around. To hell with the 'karmic' implications of messing with their mind games.

I'm inclined to agree with your view towards intervention Silver Archer. After all, isn't it our right as humans to have a free will and be able to wield magick to cause change in the first place? There must be a middle ground somewhere where both sides of the argument, karmic implications vs. intervention persay, may find peaceful agreement. Ironically, I am not knowledgeable enough about karma to state a well-thought opinion. I CAN, however, state once again that the purpose of magick is to cause change to some end and that humans are given the choice whether to use it or not. Therefore, I believe the real issue that we should currently be occupying ourselves with is if intervention be neccessary in this situation or not, rather than busy ourselves as much debating if karma is evidenced or even exists.

Also, just mentioning... I do not feel it moral to debate whether or not any specific magician or member of VS should intervene in the CA fires past the point of mere suggestion, even though it has only been suggested, if it comes to that.

Perhaps this thread will soon yield more fruitful results than those views that have been merely recognized. Compromise anyone?

-My apologies for such a hastily written post.

« Last Edit: October 24, 2007, 04:26:01 PM by Pursuit of Knowledge » Logged

Certain things catch your eye, but pursue only those that capture your heart ~old Indian saying

Do not comfort yourself by failing less than your peers. If you fall short of ideal target feel comforted, if short of realistic target work harder. ~Raitaro

Kichara

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 982

Karma: 11

Row, Row, Row Your Boat

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #24 on: October 23, 2007, 07:33:34 PM »

Just thought I would give my 2 cents, unfortunately I am still chewing the idea of being involved in getting rid of the fires because I am using most of my will power for something else atm. I feel it important to mention that, at least in hermetics, Human beings are by make up higher than Djinn, or any other spirit that is not tetrapolar. I find it ridiculous to not do something because djinn has decided to do the opposite, you should keep in mind your divine authority as a human at all. I hope that helps clear up that. Also, IMHO karma isn't something you should think about, it is a universal mechanism, just live your life the way you wish, if you wish to have a better life live by a set of high morals and you will in the end accumulate good karma. Sorry if my post is a little odd. I have been in an unusual perspective for the last few hours.

Namaste

Logged

Hey, whats up?

Please vote in my poll:

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php?topic=12212.0>

DarkWaterMoon

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 584

Karma: 0

Has a lot of posts

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #25 on: October 23, 2007, 09:12:39 PM »

Quote from: Silver_Archer on October 23, 2007, 06:27:08 PM

In the process of talking about authority of djinns, gods, spirits, and whatnot, certain company amongst us seems to forgotten that we also belong to this planet. It IS our god damned world as well, and we have every damn right to change and improve it as we see it, and to hell with all the little gnomes and salamanders and djinns and faeries and gods sitting in the background playing the game of astral politics and tossing fires around. To hell with the 'karmic' implications of messing with their mind games.

Wow you just lost every ounce of respect I had for you.

lolololol nuke the world big boom dur dur dur rolleyes

Just because you have a gun doesn't mean you go and kill everything. In practicing magic you should come to understand that just because you have the power to change something or make something happen, doesn't mean you actually should. Hopefully your enlightened senses would help you realize that. Nature itself has set the right variables to reek destruction among the people of California. It is even sacrificing trees to do so. And sense I'd side with a nature over the all take and no give human any day, I'm not going to intervene. If this was really meant to be stopped, nature would have pulled in some rain or counter winds by now. Hell even the fire fighters aren't making any progress. I'm sure there is a clear intent behind it, and I'm not intervening.

And to Vinncent, take Silver Archer's advice, just leave the damn place and go clear another lot of forest up north or something....I mean since the world is made for us to fuck up and made to our liking....and yet you expect no retaliation....you are so ignorant.

« Last Edit: October 23, 2007, 09:27:15 PM by DarkWaterMoon » Logged

Silver_Archer

Prophet of Doom

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1341

Karma: 42

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #26 on: October 23, 2007, 10:17:51 PM »

Quote from: DarkWaterMoon on October 23, 2007, 09:12:39 PM

Wow you just lost every ounce of respect I had for you.

You shouldn't have had any to begin with. Makes matters much easier. Like how I never had any for you, so there was none that could be lost when I read your post on this thread.

Logged
Vinncent
he-who-posts-lots
Veritas Furniture

Posts: 372
Karma: 0

Nobody

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #27 on: October 23, 2007, 10:34:33 PM »

Quote from: DarkWaterMoon on October 23, 2007, 09:12:39 PM

Quote from: Silver_Archer on October 23, 2007, 06:27:08 PM

In the process of talking about authority of djinns, gods, spirits, and whatnot, certain company amongst us seems to forgotten that we also belong to this planet. It IS our god damned world as well, and we have every damn right to change and improve it as we see it, and to hell with all the little gnomes and salamanders and djinns and faeries and gods sitting in the background playing the game of astral politics and tossing fires around. To hell with the 'karmic' implications of messing with their mind games.

Wow you just lost every ounce of respect I had for you.

lolololol nuke the world big boom dur dur dur rolleyes

Just because you have a gun doesn't mean you go and kill everything. In practicing magic you should come to understand that just because you have the power to change something or make something happen, doesn't mean you actually should. Hopefully your enlightened senses would help you realize that. Nature itself has set the right variables to reek destruction among the people of California. It is even sacrificing trees to do so. And sense I'd side with a nature over the all take and no give human any day, I'm not going to intervene. If this was really meant to be stopped, nature would have pulled in some rain or counter winds by now. Hell even the fire fighters aren't making any progress. I'm sure there is a clear intent behind it, and I'm not intervening.

And to Vinncent, take Silver Archer's advice, just leave the damn place and go clear

another lot of forest up north or something....I mean since the world is made for us to fuck up and made to our liking....and yet you expect no retaliation....you are so ignorant.

The world was made for us to live, not to fuck up, despite what some people try to do. And, because of this, it's our job to take care of it

People seem to keep assuming that there's some sort of divine purpose behind all these fires. If I saw someone whip out a pistol and kill someone else while walking down the street, I can guarantee you that I would be thinking, "Wow, that guy just killed that other guy.", not "Oh. I bet he had a good reason for killing that other guy. It's cool, proceed."

Until I see a -reason- for this fire to keep spreading that's beneficial to life on this planet, I'm in full support of stopping it. Hell, I've even been hearing that a number of these fires were intentionally caused by people, not some sort of random happenstance of nature. So, yes, there may be an intent behind some of these fires. That intent may also be senseless destruction caused by a few people for kicks.

And, P.S.: That nature argument is composed of as much bullshit as Orien's theory on karmic retribution for people trying to save their homes. Calling nature some sort of intelligent being should have been cast out with worshipping the sun as a god. Nature is a system, under certain circumstances, certain things happen. However, when certain things are causing 345,000 homes to be evacuated, that's when it's our job as humans to tell nature to sit down and shut up, for the good of everything, both human and nature. You can't rely on the random chance that it will rain (which, it hardly ever does in California) before these fires burn everything to the ground.

Industrialization and nuclear waste aside, sometimes I wonder how this planet even existed without humans.

Logged

\\\"Only a fool quotes himself\\\" - Vinncent

The history of the world is but the biography of great men.

Steve

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 3096

Karma: 64

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #28 on: October 23, 2007, 10:46:30 PM »

Quote from: DarkWaterMoon on October 23, 2007, 03:06:31 PM

Has anyone thought that maybe this fire was brought upon by nature itself for a reason? Yeah, and the people trying to stop the fire also have a reason. Nature is the manner in which the planet acts. Killing things is part of what nature does, not because sometimes things need to die, but simply because nature is an impersonal, unintelligent force which does as it is "programmed". Just because dying is a natural part of life doesn't mean that we should die whenever something bad starts happening; part of life is the struggle to maintain it.

~Steve

Logged

Mastery does not occur when you've performed a feat once or twice. Instead, it comes after years of training, when you realize that you no longer notice when you're performing a feat which used to require so much effort. Even walking takes years of training for a human: why not everything else?

Watchtower

Hundred-plus Club

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 924

Karma: 29

Contemplative Panentheist

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #29 on: October 23, 2007, 10:48:33 PM »

Quote

Nature itself has set the right variables to reek destruction among the people of California.

Quote

And sense I'd side with a nature over the all take and no give human any day, I'm not going to intervene.

People have every right to try and prevent their own destruction or the destruction of those close to them with whatever means they have. Remember that biologically, life is essentially about not letting "nature" kill you, whether "nature" is a predator, disease, or some environmental disaster. I have my reasons to intervene, and if whatever forces, natural or sentient, are able to prevent me from changing things, or if things don't go my way for whatever reason, so be it, but I am going to try nonetheless.

EDIT: Damnit Steve, you beat me to it. Tongue

Logged

"For no matter how holy works may be, they do not make us holy because we do them, but in so far as we within ourselves are as we should be, we make holy all that we do, whether it be eating, or sleeping, or working, or what it may."

-Eckhart von Hochheim

Pages: 1 [2] 3 4 ... 7Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Magick

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.v society.net/index.php/topic%2C11499.30.html>

2 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 11 May 2013

Jul MAY Jun

11

2010 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

May 11, 2013, 11:58:24 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

207570 Posts in 14757 Topics by 18434 Members - Latest Member: - Enellasteesse

Most online today: 84 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

||-+ Magick

||-+ San Diego Fire 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous

[next »](#)

Pages: 1 2 [3] 4 5 ... 7 [Print](#)

Author Topic: San Diego Fire (Read 8098 times)

DarkWaterMoon

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 584

Karma: 0

Has a lot of posts

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #30 on: October 23, 2007, 11:34:48 PM »

By all means protect yourself, I'd hate to see someone stand there staring at coming firestorm and then be burned alive. My last reply was mainly aimed at the mindset of Silver Archer.

@ Vinncent- ya it could have been started by people, which would be pretty ironic. And I'm sorry my views of nature aren't the same as yours but I don't think calling my views bullshit and wrong like a foam-mouthed Catholic fanatic is going to do much for discussion.

@Watchtower and Steve- good point and nicely put.

Oriens obviously puts up a better argument and I share his views. Therefore I will point back to his response and that's all I have to say.

Oh.n.P.S. The Earth actually did exist before humans for quite some time. Unbelievable right?

« Last Edit: October 23, 2007, 11:49:43 PM by DarkWaterMoon » [Logged](#)

Trillis

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1233

Karma: 16

. . ::IAO:: . .

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #31 on: October 24, 2007, 03:49:00 AM »

We have two different sides here, both giving very good points.

"Hell is reserved for those, who in great moral crisis, do nothing."

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Rawiri

Wandering Nomad

Veritas Teacher

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 913

Karma: 37

Veritas Teacher

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #32 on: October 24, 2007, 06:52:12 AM »

Really, it is not so complex, one should not even have to concern themselves with karmic processes which may or may not exist. Admittedly, there may be something behind it, however, if God wants something to happen, it will happen, the will of some people is not going to overcome Gods, or in most cases "gods" or "kings" etc. So then we have four choices, ultimately, as follows:

- 1) Immediately provide help.
- 2) Try and find out the processes behind it and then help.
- 3) Try and find the processes behind it, and then don't help.
- 4) Simply, do not find out 'behind the scenes' nor help.

From that list, 2-3 would be the best decision. But not necessarily the wisest, life does not always give us much time to decide, and we must be 'on our toes' as it were. So that leaves you 1) and 4)... choice 1) should, to any 'healthy' individual be the choice gone for. As said, things may be behind it, but that does not stop one trying to stop it. God

might smash the pots he made or adorn them beautifully, that is his choice. But we also have 'choice'...and we can choose to at least try our darndest to not be smashed...ultimately it doesn't matter, if we are to be smashed we will be. In the case it is meant to happen, then you will have just spent some of your time and energy on something that didn't flower, note I said spent, not wasted...for the development of a helping hand and caring heart is never wasteful.

Although I am not the fondest of Blavatsky, this thread reminded Me of one thing in her texts, which I quote here, and I agree with it whole heartedly.

"It is always "right" to try and alleviate suffering whenever we can, and to do our best for it. Because a man suffers justly imprisonment, and catches cold in his damp cell, is it a reason why the prison-doctor should not try to cure him of it?"

« Last Edit: October 24, 2007, 06:55:45 AM by Rawiri » Logged

Big Boss
Friggen Crazy
Veritas Moderator
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458

Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #33 on: October 24, 2007, 07:16:55 AM »

<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/21449247/?gt1=10450>

specifically, this line - "...exhausted firefighters and weary residents looked forward Wednesday to a break — an expected slackening of the gale-force winds..."

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Hech

Regular Member

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1153

Karma: 12

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #34 on: October 24, 2007, 07:27:30 AM »

Thank you Rawiri.

As a side note, isn't it possible that the "good karma" from stepping in to help will cancel out the "bad karma" that comes from alleviating the pain? This is something that I always thought of when this came to mention: healing cancer causes the healer to take on the karma of the healed. Would true and selfless service, living for the action rather than the fruit of action, release one from the karma attached to the deeds? I believe the yogis conceived of this, and certainly in a virtuous act you shall not meet retribution.

However, if you do face pains for this, then thank God! For this is the path of the magician, is it not? Prophecy has before said that a magician heals broken bones from a distance and summons wind upon a hot work day. How could those with the ability choose not to step in? Oriens, I'm sure your help would be appreciated, or at least you could "try and find the processes behind it, and then don't help" rather than "simply, [not finding] out 'behind the scenes' nor help".

Namaste

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Tankdown

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 871

Karma: 2

Hows my logic?

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #35 on: October 24, 2007, 08:36:33 AM »

Well whatever action you all agree on I am most certainly try my best help out. Perhaps we should gather in the chat to do it all together? (Sorry I haven't read through all the

posts)

Logged

To do, become -Myself

<---Little demon

Hech

Regular Member

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1153

Karma: 12

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #36 on: October 24, 2007, 10:17:59 AM »

As a side note...perhaps you all should hurry. As in, now.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151

Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #37 on: October 24, 2007, 10:18:52 AM »

I see a possible course of action.

Perhaps if we invoked Kamael (who I believe is the Arch Angel ruling over karma) before the ritual and asked for mental clarity on the subject we may feel compelled to not do the ritual or spell necessary. In such a case we may feel that it was indeed a strong karmic reason for the action.

In a similar manner, an intense period of prayer perhaps, when you read this Trillis could be beneficial before the ritual. We really need to arrange a session or a date? I'm inclined to do stuff tonight.

Edit: I'm donig stuff tonight anywya. If anyone interested would PM me before 10 GMT then they can join me.

Logged
The IneptInitiate
<http://xkcd.com/303/>
<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Big Boss
Friggen Crazy
Veritas Moderator
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458
Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #38 on: October 24, 2007, 10:22:44 AM »

Since getting organized is seemingly a problem, how about a couple people focus on changing/slowing the wind and a couple people focus on bringing in water or cooler temperatures? Then there is less of a need to do it all at once, and each group or person can focus on one task that will ultimately benefit the entire action.

Logged
Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Raitaro
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151
Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #39 on: October 24, 2007, 10:23:45 AM »

I think I can bring rain. Therefor, I will attempt to do that for Thursday afternoon.

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Big Boss

Friggen Crazy

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458

Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #40 on: October 24, 2007, 10:24:48 AM »

I'll work on the rain thing as well. Raitaro, should we coordinate somehow? I'll PM you.

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151

Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #41 on: October 24, 2007, 10:26:14 AM »

That would be good. Hurry now, I'm having a bit of a busy day.

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Tankdown

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 871

Karma: 2

Hows my logic?

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #42 on: October 24, 2007, 11:01:23 AM »

I guess I'll be challanging for rain every time I have the time for it. You two can PM if you want me to join.

Logged

To do, become -Myself

<---Little demon

Lexie

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 56
Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #43 on: October 24, 2007, 11:47:46 AM »

With my eyes wide open I was reading Oriens Lvx Lucis' posts on how correct and perfectly he combine's the San Diego phenomena with the Karma Laws. Well, that's my opinion. Smiley

Logged

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151

Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #44 on: October 24, 2007, 11:58:44 AM »

I would like to say Rawiri summed up my opinion perfectly.

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Pages: 1 2 [3] 4 5 ... 7 [Print](#)

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

Jump to:

=> [Magick](#)

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!
<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C11499.45.html>

1 capture

01 May 2013

Apr MAY Jun

01

2012 2013 2014

About this capture
The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

May 01, 2013, 12:32:46 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

207363 Posts in 14735 Topics by 18410 Members - Latest Member: - MindDisciple

Most online today: 80 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

| |-+ Magick

|| |-+ San Diego Fire 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous
next »

Pages: 1 2 3 [4] 5 6 7 Print

Author Topic: San Diego Fire (Read 8056 times)

Lexie

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 56

Karma: 0

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #45 on: October 24, 2007, 12:29:53 PM »

Well, I totally agree with the point that whatever we are, and trying to be, it is right. But in my opinion, Oriens thinks one step further.

Why should we be the one to decide what happens and what happens not?; As example, we are totally nothing compared with the Astral Government, and still with our stupidity and our ignorance we make conclusions of what is "good" and what is "bad". Because we are so limited, it is the best way to put the main focus on ourselves and our personal education, instead of trying to focus on something that's "outside" of you (the San Diego Fire) while you don't even know the main reason of the phenomena. Though, I must admit it could be educational if you focus on something that's "outside" of you, but there are faster ways.

Logged

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151

Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #46 on: October 24, 2007, 12:39:49 PM »

Did you read Rawiri's post? My will and the will of the few magicians participating will not overthrow the will of elemental kings and arch angels. If it's really not supposed to happen then it will not.

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

Trillis

Has a lot of posts
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1233
Karma: 16

. . ::IAO:: . .

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #47 on: October 24, 2007, 01:49:16 PM »

Perhaps Oriens is right. I spent last night meditating for a change in wind direction, and just as I was typing a response a Police Officer knocked at my door and told me that I was being accused of spray painting graffiti on a wall a block away from my house. Mind you this, came out of absolute nowhere. However, it could just be coincidence.

Heres a rather interesting video of a "Fire-Nado":

<http://www.cnn.com/video/#/video/weather/2007/10/24/lklv.firenado.cnn>

« Last Edit: October 24, 2007, 02:08:04 PM by Trillis » Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Big Boss

Friggen Crazy

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458
Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #48 on: October 24, 2007, 04:02:22 PM »

I, and hopefully a few others, will be meditating for rain over the course of the next hour. If anyone wants to join in, it'd be much appreciated ^ _ ^

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Pursuit of Knowledge

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 78

Karma: 2

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #49 on: October 24, 2007, 04:32:47 PM »

Quote from: Steve on October 23, 2007, 10:46:30 PM

Quote from: DarkWaterMoon on October 23, 2007, 03:06:31 PM

Has anyone thought that maybe this fire was brought upon by nature itself for a reason? Yeah, and the people trying to stop the fire also have a reason. Nature is the manner in which the planet acts. Killing things is part of what nature does, not because sometimes things need to die, but simply because nature is an impersonal, unintelligent force which does as it is "programmed". Just because dying is a natural part of life doesn't mean that we should die whenever something bad starts happening; part of life is the struggle to maintain it.

~Steve

Yes, YES. I have reached the same conclusion. Well said. I had such an argument with a magically ignorant friend of mine after watching the 1970's version of The Exorcist, or w/e its title is; it was a good opportunity. Now she is clever and said nothing that I didn't expect... which amounted to something along the lines of "Nature has been this way for so long, if we mess it up we're going to fuck up and nature has its reasons..." Blah blah, nature cannot decide, it IS merely a sort of computer program dutifully carrying out its task.

Logged

Certain things catch your eye, but pursue only those that capture your heart ~old Indian saying

Do not comfort yourself by failing less than your peers. If you fall short of ideal target feel comforted, if short of realistic target work harder. ~Raitaro

Tempest Dosh

Greenhorn

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 294
Karma: 3

Wannabe Techno-Dervish and Court-Fool-In-Training

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire
« Reply #50 on: October 24, 2007, 04:42:41 PM »

Already cast a sigil for the fires to be extinguished within a set time (48 hours...I know..wishful thinking...but maybe it..might have some effect..hopefully).

Tempest
Logged
"Appear as you are. Be as you appear." - Mawlana Rumi (ra)
Pursuit of Knowledge
A Veritas Regular
**

Posts: 78
Karma: 2

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire
« Reply #51 on: October 24, 2007, 04:46:51 PM »

Raitaro, Martial Thoughts, is there any way I can help, perhaps by prayer? If so what should I pray for? I wish to participate in some manner towards the rain and winds of SanDiego, if only it be prayer... I am not yet knowledgeable in the rites of summoning or any manner of communication with astral beings. Whatever I can do, I will do.

I prayed for rain a few days ago, and that it would rain for 40 days and nights to help out the drought here in Georgia, USA. Surprisingly enough it has rained on and off since those days ago, however I suspect it to be coincidence... the rain and wind are not too difficult to invoke.

I hope I'm not posting this too late.
« Last Edit: October 24, 2007, 05:53:24 PM by Pursuit of Knowledge » Logged

Certain things catch your eye, but pursue only those that capture your heart ~old Indian saying

Do not comfort yourself by failing less than your peers. If you fall short of ideal target feel comforted, if short of realistic target work harder. ~Raitaro

Trillis

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1233

Karma: 16

. . ::IAO:: . .

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #52 on: October 24, 2007, 04:51:44 PM »

I will be joining those two within the minutes. Pray for storms to be blown in.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Hech

Regular Member

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1153

Karma: 12

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #53 on: October 24, 2007, 05:04:22 PM »

Quote from: Tempest Desh on October 24, 2007, 04:42:41 PM

Already cast a sigil for the fires to be extinguished within a set time (48 hours...I know..wishful thinking...but maybe it..might have some effect..hopefully).

Tempest

When doing something like that, your intent is naturally negative and the effect will not

be what you wish. When casting, your intent must be specific, and with the proper application of forces, that exact intent will be actualized. Therefore, when you fail, it will be because your true intent was for the fires to not go out in under 48 hours though they will diminish to some extent.

This is as far as my knowledge and understanding is concerned,

Namaste

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Tankdown

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 871

Karma: 2

Hows my logic?

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #54 on: October 24, 2007, 05:06:13 PM »

The problem I have with karma is that I don't know when to take action. So to be honest I never listen to it.

Logged

To do, become -Myself

<---Little demon

Big Boss

Friggen Crazy

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458

Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #55 on: October 24, 2007, 05:14:42 PM »

Quote from: Pursuit of Knowledge on October 24, 2007, 04:46:51 PM

Raitaro, Martial Thoughts, is there any way I can help, perhaps by prayer? If so what should I pray for? I wish to participate in some manner towards the rain and winds of Sandiego, if only it be prayer... I am not yet knowledgeable in the rites of summoning or any manner of communication with astral beings. Whatever I can do, I will do.

I prayed for rain a few days ago, and that it would rain for 40 days and nights to help out the drought here in Georgia, USA. Surprisingly enough it has rained on and off since those days ago, however I suspect it to be coincidence... the rain and wind are not too difficult to invoke.

I hope I'm not posting this too late.

Like Trillis said, pray for rain. Focus on bringing it to the fire and extinguishing the flames the best you can. ^_^

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Tankdown

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 871

Karma: 2

Hows my logic?

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #56 on: October 24, 2007, 05:24:26 PM »

Wait are we doing that now or going in a chat room to do this together or something?

Logged

To do, become -Myself

<---Little demon

Big Boss

Friggen Crazy

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458

Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #57 on: October 24, 2007, 05:26:55 PM »

Together in spirit Cheesy

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Pursuit of Knowledge

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 78

Karma: 2

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #58 on: October 24, 2007, 05:52:12 PM »

Here is what I did, for anyone that needs help visualizing or in want of an example.

I sat down with a candle lit with a glass of water beside it, along with a song by Deep Forest about rain and set it to loop the cd. I then positioned myself in front of the candle and glass facing what I hope to be the general direction of east. I dipped my hand in the glass of water and splashed it all over my hands and face after I slipped my robe off to strengthen my intent and let it drip onto the carpet symbolizing the saturation of the ground and extinguishing of the fires. I began with the intent that the wind would against the flow of the fire to halt its progress, and that rain would come and put out the fires and then the wind would return to its usual patterns. After saying this prayer for a few minutes I solidified my intent, prayed it once more, then dipped my hand in my glass of water and used my fingers to extinguish the candle, further strengthening my intent. I closed the prayer with a good 'amen, so be it as I have prayed', but of course anything

to help the intent may be said.

For the facing east, I probably should have said 2 separate prayers, once for the winds, and another for the rain, facing appropriate directions if I so wish, although my intent is strong and I do not know if it would have much effect on the prayer itself; once I grasp the mental concept of what I'm affecting, and realizing I'm not the only one praying, it is much easier for me not to rely on the cardinal directions. Until now I've been going on the 'general' directions of east as determined by the saying that 'the sun rises in the east and sets in the west'. I do not include the cardinal directions and have not felt compelled enough until now to reconsider its importance. Obtaining/making a compass and verifying the cardinal direction would no doubt have a positive influence on any ritual and intent they apply to.

I hope this helps anyone, reading about other's methods always gives me new ideas to apply to my own wink

I will pray some more after I eat dinner, and randomly throughout tomorrow at school should I have the opportunity to make my intent strong enough at such a place.

Anyways, good luck everyone, and shall we all do our best to extinguish the fires of SanDiego!

« Last Edit: October 24, 2007, 06:05:16 PM by Pursuit of Knowledge » Logged
Certain things catch your eye, but pursue only those that capture your heart ~old Indian saying

Do not comfort yourself by failing less than your peers. If you fall short of ideal target feel comforted, if short of realistic target work harder. ~Raitaro

Big Boss

Friggen Crazy

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458

Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #59 on: October 24, 2007, 06:07:24 PM »

Something we didn't think about, the smoke.

Apparently a cold front is coming in north of california, meaning low pressure, so the

high pressure area that holds all of the smoke will push itself back east, covering LA and San Diego and even as far as Phoenix, Arizona (According to CNN about 15 minutes ago)

My only idea at the moment for that is to get the air to move north maybe beginning Friday, depending on if the containment of the fire by then is adequate.

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Pages: 1 2 3 [4] 5 6 7 Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Magick

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vsociety.net/index.php/topic%2C11499.60.html>

1 capture

1 May 2013

Apr MAY Jun

01

2012 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

May 01, 2013, 02:44:07 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

207363 Posts in 14735 Topics by 18410 Members - Latest Member: - MindDisciple

Most online today: 80 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

| -+ Discussion Areas

| | -+ Magick

| | | -+ San Diego Fire 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous
next »

Pages: 1 ... 3 4 [5] 6 7 Print

Author Topic: San Diego Fire (Read 8060 times)

Pursuit of Knowledge

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 78

Karma: 2

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #60 on: October 24, 2007, 06:36:51 PM »

Which direction should we make the wind blow in the first place though? I only generalized in my first prayer, using the direction east pertaining to the wind as an intent strengthener- I did not specify any direction for the wind to blow ^^

To what extent of harm will the smoke do exactly?

Logged

Certain things catch your eye, but pursue only those that capture your heart ~old Indian saying

Do not comfort yourself by failing less than your peers. If you fall short of ideal target feel comforted, if short of realistic target work harder. ~Raitaro
suiren

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 52

Karma: 0

[solve et coagula](#)

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #61 on: October 24, 2007, 07:05:42 PM »

It won't be much, but I'll try and help. To Dare is a very important part of the learning

process, at least, that's what I believe, and even though I've been hit with the negative repercussions of daring to much, I'd do it all over again.I

Logged

Pursuit of Knowledge

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 78

Karma: 2

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #62 on: October 24, 2007, 07:10:21 PM »

To Dare... yes, I am turning my focus to it, for I will get nowhere if I do not dare... perhaps this is an answer to a personal problem I addressed of myself in the thread 'Breaking Chains' today. Maybe I just need to dare? But the fears I mentioned in the thread/repercussions remain true still. I NEED TO DARE, I will progress more won't I? cool

Logged

Certain things catch your eye, but pursue only those that capture your heart ~old Indian saying

Do not comfort yourself by failing less than your peers. If you fall short of ideal target feel comforted, if short of realistic target work harder. ~Raitaro

suiren

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 52

Karma: 0

solve et coagula

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #63 on: October 24, 2007, 07:15:23 PM »

just thought of something, saturnian energies are in charge of both restriction/limitation, and destruction to purify,(right?) so by using a hexagram ritual of saturn, both camps could be defended. I'm behind in theory, but i think it'll work.

EDIT: this is just something that has worked for me in the past, but if the hexagram is

drawn so that the watery triangle is drawn over the fiery triangle, that could also help, instead of the standard interconnected or unicursal hexagram

« Last Edit: October 24, 2007, 07:20:09 PM by suiren » Logged

Trillis

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1233

Karma: 16

. . ::IAO:: . .

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #64 on: October 24, 2007, 07:37:06 PM »

I spent a half an hour after calming my mind. I then began to pray to my guides and to YHVH for help in the spell that I was about to cast. Whilst facing west, I called for the Undines to unite with Sylphs with great emotion and intent for the unification that they may create a rain storm, while visualizing energies rising from the Ocean and being pushed into the whereabouts of the fire, I then made another similar visualization that they were charging to the lands as if ready for a fierce battle. I finalized it by forcing my intent and my visualizations into the Astral Plane by a sort of explosion to continue with the 'Butterfly effect' in mind.

EDIT: It's hard to tell but: "Wind speeds drop, humidity increases after Santa Ana winds change direction"

Thought I'd add some pictures:

« Last Edit: October 24, 2007, 08:04:46 PM by Trillis »

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

suiren

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 52

Karma: 0

solve et coagula

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #65 on: October 24, 2007, 08:22:57 PM »

I've worked with more earth energy than I've ever even dreamed of trying to use before this. I did the LIRP of earth with a request to limit and control the fires, trying to actually lock them into a tiny enough space that humans or the rains can take care of them. I also did a modified version of the BRH using my special hexagrams charged with ARARITA and saturnine energies (on different levels). I sent the whole thing to California, where I was trying to evoke a judging god archetype, as well as asking aid from Ghob. I'm going to try banishing fire and invoking water next, with an invocation and evocation of a Storm god from Japan, Susano(w)o, if I can handle it. Like I said, I've never used this much metaphysical energy in one night in my life, I hope I have and will help. Good luck, everybody, from Alabama.

Logged

Rawiri

Wandering Nomad

Veritas Teacher

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 912

Karma: 37

Veritas Teacher

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #66 on: October 24, 2007, 08:34:55 PM »

If you are using prayer, then it is best to get straight to the issue. What does one REALLY want? Do you really want a storm? I doubt it. You want the fire to be put out, that could happen through many ways. Pray for the fire to be put out if possible, this will give more options for it to manifest. Furthermore, is the fire ultimately of the highest concern? Again, I don't think so. Rather, the people who are losing properties etc are of concern, so one might pray for them.

Logged

Tempest Desh

Greenhorn

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 294

Karma: 3

Wannabe Techno-Dervish and Court-Fool-In-Training

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #67 on: October 24, 2007, 09:31:49 PM »

Well, as long as I can diminish the effects, even if only a little, then I've accomplished something. I wasn't, and still am not, expecting to have a huge effect, as one person.

Tempest

Edit: I made a sort of du'aa or supplication to Allah (swt), as the central part of my sigil casting. If the fires are meant to go out (by the Divine Will) then they will. I only hope what efforts ARE being done to request the assistance of forces greater than us brings this to a positive conclusion, especially seeing as I have family being seriously affected by this, so I can't sit back on my moral high horse and speculate (with a self-righteous attitude) as to whether or not making any effort to effect the fire towards its demise, is wrong. Not meaning to offend anyone.

« Last Edit: October 25, 2007, 03:10:38 PM by Tempest Desh » Logged

"Appear as you are. Be as you appear." - Mawlana Rumi (ra)

Saer

Veritas Furniture

Posts: 480

Karma: 2

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #68 on: October 24, 2007, 09:44:58 PM »

I wasn't going to say this but I believe it is necessary that I do. When I said you all were forgetting prayer, I did not mean go pray to the Divine for an accumulation of elemental energy, to remove the elemental hierarchy from their path or even anything that required the magician to accumulate energy. I meant, pray for the safety of all the families. I am not sure how that got misinterpreted within the message.

Group projects such as these are sporadic and produce nothing, often times. The individuals involved have not thought it through and believe they "have done something", when in reality, all they have done is trick themselves. ie. created a hallucination because the wind speed has increased in a certain direction. This is why prayer is best when it is from the heart and soul for it is the most genuine and connects the magician with the spiritual forces required for physical manifestation. In these situations, assuming you do not already possess the authority, prayer can be quite effective.

As a side note, if you are to pray, do not discuss the content of your prayer with another. This is counterproductive.

Logged

As you love your own body, so regard everyone as equal to your own body. When the Supreme Experience supervenes, everyone's service is revealed as one's own service. Call it a bird, an insect, an animal or a man, call it by any name you please, one serves one's own Self in every one of them. ~ Ma

Trillis

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1233

Karma: 16

. . ::IAO:: . .

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #69 on: October 25, 2007, 04:43:03 AM »

Quote from: Saer on October 24, 2007, 09:44:58 PM

Group projects such as these are sporadic and produce nothing, often times. The individuals involved have not thought it through and believe they "have done something", when in reality, all they have done is trick themselves. ie. created a hallucination because the wind speed has increased in a certain direction.

So what you are saying is that what we have been try to do is/will be just a hallucination?

« Last Edit: October 25, 2007, 04:47:47 AM by Trillis »

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Prophecy

Theurgist
Veritas Teacher
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1230
Karma: 62

Veritas Teacher

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire
« Reply #70 on: October 25, 2007, 04:49:59 AM »
Just a passing thought:

Mankind's inability to cope with seemingly "bad" things that nature is supposed to be in charge of starting and ending is the inadvertant reason for the problem at hand. This understanding requires no God, no karma, no higher purpose or ethical calling. It is simply an observation of fact. Whether you intervene with magic, or you intervene as a part of some ecosystem-preservation group, you are not allowing nature to runs its course. Hence, instead of a small brush fire that would span perhaps a few hundred acres, now whenever there is a fire it spreads for tens of thousands of acres.

If you stop this fire now, you will, by necessity, allow for a larger one later. This time around, the houses lost and acres burnt are on the hands of the preservation groups who rallied to put out natural fires instead of letting nature run its course. The next time around, the houses lost and the acres burnt, which will inevitably be larger than this time, shall all be on your hands.

If you really have sympathy for the people in the areas where these fires are starting, then instead of putting them through an annual evacuation from rampant fires, consider simply letting nature do what it greatly desires to do. Otherwise, I have no choice but to see everyone involved as trying to stop the fires for their own selfish reasons, for their own self glorification and to make themselves "feel better" about being themselves. You should not value that over the wellbeing of hundreds of thousands of people.

« Last Edit: October 25, 2007, 05:09:09 AM by Prophecy » Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Trillis

Has a lot of posts
Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1233
Karma: 16

. . ::IAO:: . .

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #71 on: October 25, 2007, 05:23:02 AM »

Very well then.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Ancheron

Greenhorn

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 154

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #72 on: October 25, 2007, 06:49:22 AM »

I think a better goal would have been the protection of human life, the protection of property, etc.

Logged

Aude Sapere - Quaere Verum

Tankdown

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 871

Karma: 2

Hows my logic?

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #73 on: October 25, 2007, 09:17:28 AM »

I don't agree with that at all, the basis of that argument is that humanity is something larger and bigger than what it appears to be. Rather than being part of nature and animals from which we have spawn from. Is it really our intelligence that separate us from what we spawn from? Our actions are on this earth just how the birds fly and eat the fruit of the trees and the bugs crawling on the leaves. Just how our actions have hurt this world does not mean it will always do that. Just how a Rhino stumps on fire every time it sees it within its native home. Is this not being involved within nature? Are humans really that different from every other creature on this planet just because our intelligence have surpass all expectations? Last I check we are still flesh and blood living off the fruits of this land just how parasites can live off the fruits of our labor. You know what else is interesting about parasites?

Parasites can help more then they can destroy, mitochondria is theorized to one have been a parasite and does it give us harm? If a tape worm gives assistance in our bodily function and all it wants in return is to add its DNA to ours. Does that mean it must not be involve within its world? Yes we have cause some damage to this world but we can also help the life of this world. Intelligence just like evolution can change over time and altar what are flaws. Yes there are still many plants that can start a another fire but there is a thing called brush fire that people go and burn small amounts of plants to stop overgrowth.

But who is the one who chooses when to take action and when to watch!? Even as a species we must maintain the order of our world and this fire is a threat to others.

Oh and one more thing....regardless of the few words I have spoken there is still something else. If you read some of the news it is being said that the Feds and joining a investigation to a arson probe in one California fires. Should human action lest fix its own greedy ways?

That was weird...I'm not even trying to be a poet or anything, that was freakest how that came out. Tongue I don't even feel serious about this...I don't know why I just don't see any of your logic a problem.....sorry..

Logged

To do, become -Myself

<---Little demon

Oriens Lvx Lucis

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 766

Karma: -1

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #74 on: October 25, 2007, 09:20:42 AM »

I thought it a good idea to mention the following:

Quote

At this exact moment there are at least 100 members taking place in the Council of Solace directing all of their coherent efforts to easing the pain caused by the chaos in the middle east right now, each one of them praying for the end of this war. There is a certain distinction which must be observed however: they are praying for this war to end as soon as it can, as opposed to simply as soon as they want it to. Why this distinction is necessary I will discuss momentarily.

[...]

You have somewhat correctly surmised a part of the problem: the influence of any accumulation of specific thoughts and energies on the astral level will inevitably cause a strain upon the veils which hold one world apart from the other, and the result will always be an excess of that energy pouring into other layers of existence. In the case of the world at present, even if we ignore the world, this is most certainly the case. We have wrapped the sphere of the world in a cradle of evil and filth, and it is suffocating us. However, in your considerations as to the cause of the war, did you consider that you are not God? Did you consider, perhaps, that your will is not the Supreme Will, and that as a child can not always understand why his parents do some of the things they do, perhaps you do not understand some of the things which the more evolved intelligences operate? If these things did not pass into consideration, then you have been quite selfish, and should realize that the scepter is not in your hand. If you believe that your God would never allow such catastrophe or justify such chaos, then you must remember that it was said "I the Lord your God am the Father of both Good and Evil." Perhaps, just perhaps, there are things at work here greater than the desire for peace, greater than the hope for an end to chaos, and more awe-inspiring than any act of war could ever be.

Apply that example to this situation. Not allowing nature to take its own course can be detrimental to peace, in the long term. As humans, many people feel depending on their individual moral code that this fire is to some degree or another, "evil". However, it is truly just nature taking its course.

Over 500,000 people have been evacuated. Over 1500 homes and properties have been destroyed beyond repair. People are even beginning to place blame on the president (regardless of the veracity of the blame) due to their own inherent feelings of powerlessness in the situation. And yes, we as humans do not have a right to step in the way of nature's natural course for a selfish sense of superiority over nature, or that this planet somehow "belongs" to us.

I agree with Saer. There is no reason to say that magic will not do anything if this is not

meant to be; this is equivalent to saying that murder would not occur just because it is against God's will. Both examples are both against God's will (murder being a general rule in most major religions). Magic can and will interfere with the will of higher intelligences beyond the physical realm. Regardless, these same intelligences will achieve their goal, but you will momentarily inhibit them from attaining it, for which there will be consequences later.

This fire is meant to be. Prayer, being inherently by the power of God, will not interfere if it is not "meant to be".

That is all.

Namaste

Logged
Pages: 1 ... 3 4 [5] 6 7 Print
« previous next »
Jump to:
=> Magick

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!
<http://forums.v society.net/index.php/topic%2C11499.75.html>

1 capture
11 May 2013
Apr MAY Jun
11
2012 2013 2014

About this capture
The Veritas Society

*

*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister
Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.
Did you miss your activation email?
May 11, 2013, 11:51:21 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length
Search:

Advanced search

207569 Posts in 14757 Topics by 18434 Members - Latest Member: - Enellasteesse

Most online today: 84 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

||-+ Magick

|||-+ San Diego Fire 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous
next »

Pages: 1 ... 4 5 [6] 7 Print

Author Topic: San Diego Fire (Read 8094 times)

Tankdown

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 871

Karma: 2

Hows my logic?

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #75 on: October 25, 2007, 09:31:57 AM »

Funny how people still find time to blame the president....hehehe...

The problem with selfish actions is that they can go on both roads, true it could be selfish to stop the fire but it can be selfish to let it destroy lives of animals and bugs (I don't really care for bugs myself....ewww creepy crawlies..). Although I don't believe I ever said anything or heard anything of the fire being "evil". Still I don't really find any problems still...

Logged

To do, become -Myself

<---Little demon

Prophecy

Theurgist

Veritas Teacher

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1230

Karma: 64

Veritas Teacher

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #76 on: October 25, 2007, 01:07:41 PM »

Tankdown: My argument was hardly that we are something larger and bigger than nature. In fact, it was quite the opposite. We share this planet with a vast host of other creatures, and just like any of them, we have a right to play a part in the unfoldment of nature's processes. However, unlike most of them, we are some of the few creatures who have the power to operate our own desires on a massive scope. Small animals may play their particular niches, but humans do not confine themselves to particular niches. Because of our power to actually influence nature instead of being always influenced by it, it seems a basic mode of thinking that we should find some compromise with natural events.

Really there is not much of a problem, and I can not believe that this thread has spiraled into six pages of discussion, about three of which appear to be name-calling and emotionally filled outpours. Those who desire to try and stop the fire, whether for their own selfish reasons or for some perceived higher cause, are free to do so. Those who desire to do nothing about the fire, whether for their own selfish reasons or for some perceived higher cause, are free to do so.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Big Boss

Friggen Crazy

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1458

Karma: 3

Owner of 100000 V-Points

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #77 on: October 25, 2007, 01:25:54 PM »

Quote from: Prophecy on October 25, 2007, 01:07:41 PM

Because of our power to actually influence nature instead of being always influenced by it, it seems a basic mode of thinking that we should find some compromise with natural events.

So where is the compromise? At what point do we let nature run its course? At what point do we stop it? To be honest, the thought of it being "wrong" or "bad" to do something that feels so naturally "right" is tearing me up inside.

Come to think of it, I never really had any real reason to want to stop the fire, at least, I never actively thought of one. A lot of the reason might have stemmed from my subconscious desire to do something. (My life is at a real standstill these days)

I'm so... confused about my life... I don't even know what to say right now.

Logged

Join my Folding@Home team and do some good! #159490

Details at <http://folding.stanford.edu/>

Watchtower

Hundred-plus Club

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 929

Karma: 29

Contemplative Panentheist

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #78 on: October 25, 2007, 01:48:44 PM »

Quote

And yes, we as humans do not have a right to step in the way of nature's natural course for a selfish sense of superiority over nature, or that this planet somehow "belongs" to us.

Um, yes we do. If a predator attacks the children of another animal, should the mother/father not fight to protect them, because "nature is running its course?" Nature tries to kill us, and it's our job as living organisms to fight back, that is part of our place within nature. It has nothing to do with the fire being "evil."

@ Prophecy:

I disagree with just about everything you've said (other than the selfish part, which I

agree with, but I do not see it as a bad thing), for pretty much the same reasons I've already mentioned. I think you and others have a mistaken view of "nature." I do not believe the fires are on the hands of those trying to preserve the area, and I do not think future fires would be on the hands of any magicians trying to aid in ending it.

Quote

If you really have sympathy for the people in the areas where these fires are starting, then instead of putting them through an annual evacuation from rampant fires, consider simply letting nature do what it greatly desires to do.

I don't know where you're getting the idea that magicians are the ones putting these people through annual evacuations. My mother lives out around that area and I get calls relatively often from her saying that she and her community have had to evacuate due to a fire. Fires are quite common out there due to the natural conditions of the environment. This one happened to be much bigger than most, and while you might say that it is a result of humans always trying to put out the smaller ones, I think that is a mistaken view. As I said, fires are common in the area due to the natural conditions (hot, dry and windy), and a large fire such as this one would probably have occurred sooner if it were not for human efforts. Is it so surprising that eventually, there would naturally arise conditions that would allow this fire to be so hard to fight? While we have become exceedingly good at coping with the destructive side of nature, we are still limited in what we can do. Does this mean that we throw in the towel and stop our efforts, saying it is "the will of nature?"

When a predator kills and eats an animal, is it because that animal has tried to protect itself before? Is it preventing nature from running its course by trying to preserve itself, and is it thus making things worse in the future? Should all animals stop taking measures to protect themselves because it is inevitable that at some point, a predator will make a kill? Is it wrong for the animals to selfishly try to stay alive, or protect their kin or homes?

Quote

Because of our power to actually influence nature instead of being always influenced by it, it seems a basic mode of thinking that we should find some compromise with natural events.

Actually, animals do influence their environments. The only difference between us and them is that we are exceedingly good at surviving, to the point where most natural threats are much less dangerous to us, and that we have come to operate on a much larger and more advanced scale than other animals. In any case, I don't think that "compromise with natural events" means doing nothing to fight natural disasters.

To be honest, I am surprised this has grown into such a long thread myself. However, name-calling and emotional outbursts aside, it has been a good discussion about magical ethics and the question of when to intervene, with excellent points having been made on both sides, and is the only reason I decided to participate in it in the first place.

« Last Edit: October 25, 2007, 03:24:59 PM by Watchtower » Logged

"For no matter how holy works may be, they do not make us holy because we do them, but in so far as we within ourselves are as we should be, we make holy all that we do, whether it be eating, or sleeping, or working, or what it may."

-Eckhart von Hochheim

Trillis

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1233

Karma: 16

. . ::IAO:: . .

View Profile WWW

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #79 on: October 25, 2007, 03:21:48 PM »

Quote from: Prophecy on October 25, 2007, 04:49:59 AM

If you really have sympathy for the people in the areas where these fires are starting, then instead of putting them through an annual evacuation from rampant fires, consider simply letting nature do what it greatly desires to do. Otherwise, I have no choice but to see everyone involved as trying to stop the fires for their own selfish reasons, for their own self glorification and to make themselves "feel better" about being themselves.

Are you saying that we are selfish for trying to help people? I understand now why we shouldn't continue, but my reasoning to help these people is that very few people help each other nowadays. To often you see people in need being ignored. The people with the ability to help humanity are often to selfish to, and it was my interpretation that even though we may have little power it would have been enough to make a difference. So attempting to help the people who are in need because we have the ability to is selfish?

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Zake

Veritas Staff

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1722

Karma: 0

Veritas Staff

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #80 on: October 25, 2007, 05:49:18 PM »

Indeed, this thread has been a fascinating discussion of the ethics of magic. Despite a few bits of name-calling, an exceptional discussion for veritas.

For my own two cents... I believe I can take it as axiomatic that it is "good" to prevent damaging events from happening to others, when possible. The most basic moral response, then, is to attempt to stop the fire or prevent its negative effects, as the fire and the physical suffering and damage that it causes are clearly manifest and visible. Now, if someone will stand and say that, instead, it is morally superior to not stop the fire, due to karma or higher beings or whatever reason, I would demand simply that you observe this reason; as human beings, we must act based upon the information from our senses, be they our physical five or higher ones, or else our actions will inevitably become random and futile. Groundless fear is meaningless; have you seen karma? Have you heard the intentions of whatever higher beings in this matter? If baseless belief or uncertainty is allowed to determine action, even the most powerful beings would be helpless.

« Last Edit: October 25, 2007, 05:51:33 PM by Zake » Logged

Act; for the universe will never forget your movement, nor will it ever forgive your stillness.

Kichara

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 982

Karma: 11

Row, Row, Row Your Boat

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #81 on: October 25, 2007, 08:34:18 PM »

I don't think he meant you are selfish in trying to help people, but that it is selfish to try and stop the fire. I'm sure there are some other ways to help those people other than stop the fires.

Logged

Hey, whats up?

Please vote in my poll:

<http://forums.vrsociety.net/index.php?topic=12212.0>

adv3n7_cl0ud

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 72

Karma: 1

Regular Member

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #82 on: October 25, 2007, 10:19:08 PM »

NWS Digital Forecast Data for San Diego .

.Friday...Mostly sunny. Areas of fog then areas of smoke. Southwest wind 10 mph. High 76.

.Friday Night...Partly cloudy. Areas of smoke then patches of fog. South wind 8 mph. Low 60.

.Saturday...Partly cloudy. Patches of fog in the morning. West wind 8 mph. High 75.

.Saturday Night...Partly cloudy. Fog. Northwest wind 7 mph. Low 60.

.Sunday...Partly cloudy. Patches of fog in the morning. High 76.

.Sunday Night...Mostly clear. Low 60.

.Monday...Mostly sunny. High 77.

.Monday Night...Mostly clear. Low 60.

.Tuesday...Mostly sunny. High 76.

.Tuesday Night...Partly cloudy. Fog. Low 60.

.Wednesday...Partly cloudy. Patches of fog in the morning. High 74.

.Wednesday Night...Partly cloudy. Fog. Low 60.

.Thursday...Partly cloudy. Patches of fog in the morning. High 72.

Maybe this will help...

Logged

Tankdown

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 871

Karma: 2

Hows my logic?

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #83 on: October 26, 2007, 09:27:33 AM »

I know prophet, I'm sort of throwing this further cause as what a few people have already said (I like the discussion of the ethics of magic) or whatever. So I guess I did misunderstood your post a little, lol.

Logged

To do, become -Myself

<---Little demon

Steve

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 3098

Karma: 64

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #84 on: October 26, 2007, 07:04:30 PM »

Oi vey. Is that really all you can think of?

Either stop it cold or let it run it's course? The third option of using magic to protect life and property is the best idea so far, but those who think this is a simple case of "either the fire runs it's course and destroys everything or we use magic to stop it completely (at which point it will just occur again the next year)" are mistaken.

There are other options, like attempting to break the massive devastating fire down into smaller, more manageable fires that will still allow the grass to burn but also allowing humans to protect their lives and livelihoods (ie, their homes).

1500 families (the only figure I saw in this thread) are now without a home. Is it truly noble to do nothing and let nature run it's course for fear that next year it could be worse? Even if we stop it cold in it's tracks so that next year it could be worse, humans still have a year to smarten up and prepare for it. Use magic and mundane means to get the governments (city, state, country) to put something in place to preempt such horrible outcomes in the future.

Is it truly "Godly" to allow nature to run it's course, saying that karma or God "could" be doing this for one reason or another? Since the majority of people using this claim are christian-esque, as far as I know, then let me remind you that you follow the same God who declared "For I take no pleasure in the death of anyone, declares the Sovereign LORD. Repent and live!" (Ezekial 18) When has God ever shown contempt to humanity for learning to love and help one another? How can God say "Love your neighbour" and then punish a human for following that very command?

Isn't it more "Godly", isn't it more compassionate, isn't it more practical to help people now, in the immediate timespan, and then also continue to help them set up preventative measures so that the future will not turn out as bleakly as we can predict that it might? If we can stop or diminish the disaster right in front of us, why can't we stop or diminish a future possibility? We can.

But will we? Are those who are helping now also going to be committed to helping in the long run? Or do we wait until a crisis pops up again before helping?

~Steve

« Last Edit: October 26, 2007, 07:06:58 PM by Steve » Logged

Mastery does not occur when you've performed a feat once or twice. Instead, it comes after years of training, when you realize that you no longer notice when you're performing a feat which used to require so much effort. Even walking takes years of training for a human: why not everything else?

adv3n7_cl0ud

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 72

Karma: 1

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #85 on: October 27, 2007, 12:20:23 AM »

Thats a good point Steve,

What if it is a test for us to stick together and help each other?

Logged

Steve

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 3098
Karma: 64

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire
« Reply #86 on: October 27, 2007, 10:24:07 AM »
Argh, NO >_< Stop with the "what if"s.

~Steve

Logged

Mastery does not occur when you've performed a feat once or twice. Instead, it comes after years of training, when you realize that you no longer notice when you're performing a feat which used to require so much effort. Even walking takes years of training for a human: why not everything else?

Raitaro

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2151
Karma: 0

The Knight of Wands

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire
« Reply #87 on: October 28, 2007, 05:02:58 AM »
The point of Steve's post was to eliminate the "What ifs". Pretty objective "It is right to help" type message.

Logged

The IneptInitiate

<http://xkcd.com/303/>

<http://xkcd.com/123/>

I got a hot girl and the coolest band I know. I gotta bad habbit of smoking before the show.

I got music I got friends I trust and love. I get into a lot of fights and now my knuckles are all fucked up.....

DarkWaterMoon

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 584

Karma: 0

Has a lot of posts

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #88 on: October 28, 2007, 09:57:38 AM »

Thanks for the enlightenment. Why worry about the fire at all but just the wellbeing of the people in the way of the fire....who woulda thought? rolleyes

Logged

Hech

Regular Member

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 1153

Karma: 12

[View Profile](#)

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #89 on: October 28, 2007, 10:36:49 AM »

I've learned to hate the "what if" game as an utterly foolish and ignorant endeavor - in my eyes anyway.

Logged

<http://www.thedivinescience.org>

Pages: 1 ... 4 5 [6] 7 Print

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C11499.90.html>

2 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 2 May 2013

Jul MAY Jun

02

2010 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

*

[*Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Help](#)[Search](#)[Retro](#)[Login](#)[Register](#)

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.
Did you miss your activation email?
May 01, 2013, 09:22:15 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length
Search:

Advanced search

207370 Posts in 14736 Topics by 18410 Members - Latest Member: - MindDisciple
Most online today: 88 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ Discussion Areas

||-+ Magick

|||-+ San Diego Fire 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous
next »

Pages: 1 ... 5 6 [7] Print

Author Topic: San Diego Fire (Read 8072 times)

Sekhmet

Greenhorn

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 641

Karma: 1

Warrior...Not Princess... Klutz...

View Profile

Re: San Diego Fire

« Reply #90 on: November 01, 2007, 09:18:14 PM »

Quote from: Trillis on October 23, 2007, 04:58:57 AM

With so many budding magicians here, I was wondering if it would be at all possible to lend a hand in order to aid in the extinguishing of the fire. Now, the concern that I have is the Astral Politics that could be involved in this fire. Just like when a storm rages overhead there is a battle going on between the elements, so then it is entirely possible that it is also true for this.

"We have a very dangerous, unpredictable situation," said Ron Roberts, chairman of the San Diego County Board of Supervisors. "We have some of the highest temperatures,

some of the driest landscape conditions and some of the most powerful winds -- all the ingredients for a perfect firestorm."

Comments and naysayers are welcome.

P.S: I apologize if this post seems a little disorganized, I just woke up Sad.

Here's a rather frightening status report on the fire. Maybe we did help, who knows. The point is too many people are going back to lives in chaos. The fire is starting to die down and I was reading replies from people in the heart of the situation on Veritas with great interest. You guys are all in my thoughts and I hope everything's okay where you are right now.

http://www.nctimes.com/articles/2007/10/25//news/top_stories/1_01_0110_25_07.txt

Logged
Boo-ya!
Pages: 1 ... 5 6 [7] Print
« previous next »
Jump to:
=> Magick

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

http://vsociety.net/wiki/Spirituality/Philosophy_Topics

14 captures

6 Oct 2008 - 8 Sep 2016

Jul SEP Oct

08

2014 2016 2017

About this capture
Spirituality/Philosophy Topics
PageDiscussionView sourceHistory
Speculation on God-like Abilities

Speculation on Death

Category: Significant Forum Topics

Navigation menu

Veritas Society

Main Page

Forums

IRC chat

[Recent changes](#)

[Random page](#)

[Help](#)

[Search](#)

[Search](#)

[Tools](#)

[What links here](#)

[Related changes](#)

[Special pages](#)

[Printable version](#)

[Permanent link](#)

[Page information](#)

[Create account](#)[Log in](#)

This page was last modified on 20 July 2007, at 13:42. [Privacy policy](#) [About Veritas](#)

[Disclaimers](#)

Powered by [MediaWiki](#)

<http://forums.v society.net/index.php?topic=3096.0>

[4 captures](#)

07 Jul 2010 - 17 Jul 2014

Jun JUL Aug

17

2013 2014 2015

[About this capture](#)

The Veritas Society

*

[*Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Help](#)[Search](#)[Retro](#)[Login](#)[Register](#)

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

July 17, 2014, 04:00:36 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

[Advanced search](#)

214965 Posts in 15322 Topics by 19763 Members - Latest Member: - ksyahu Most
online today: 132 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

| -+ The Auditorium

| | -+ Main Hall

|||-+ Godlike abilites? 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous
next »

Pages: [1] 2 3 ... 6 Print

Author Topic: Godlike abilites? (Read 10560 times)

Achilles

Greenhorn

New Member

*

Posts: 9

Karma: 0

Greenhorn

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« on: August 15, 2004, 03:05:25 PM »

Does anyone here think people have godlike abilites? To do what they want as they please, and no one can stop them? What happens if someone like that emerges and causes something horrible to happen, and something brand new for the world to fear?

Logged

If you never go into battle, then your name will never be remembered...

[/FONT][COLOR][SIZE]

Darkstar

Hundred-plus Club

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 136

Karma: 0

Hundred-plus Club

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #1 on: August 15, 2004, 03:06:44 PM »

Why wouldn't we? We can change reality, right?

Logged

Osiris X
Regular Member
A Veritas Regular
**

Posts: 78
Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #2 on: August 15, 2004, 03:07:41 PM »

No, sorry to bust your bubble. But anybody can stop somebody. You maybe perfect on one thing, but every man has his weakness.

Logged

Osiris X-Training in Cryokinesis since 2002

Winged_Wolf

Regular Member

A Familiar Feature

Posts: 122
Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile WWW](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #3 on: August 15, 2004, 05:20:03 PM »

Hello, you there up in the stratosphere...come back to the planet. There's a real world here waiting, when you arrive.

It has things like spending 4 years practicing PK so you can occasionally get a ping pong ball to roll across a flat table.

Live with it.

Logged

--Winged Wolf

Get my books:

<http://www.lulu.com/wingedwolfpson>

The Psion Guild:

<http://www.psionguild.org>

solstice

Dreamwalker

Posts By Osmosis

Posts: 2114

Karma: -4

"Receive and transmit..."

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #4 on: August 15, 2004, 06:45:51 PM »

Actually... we all have "god-like" powers, if you concider what peopled used to think made gods.

But not to burst anyone's bubble, but I have seen a friend of mine soften metal, by looking at it. "Un-stopable" was the exact phraise I used, when I told him he should practice harder hehe

Logged

Tell all the Truth but tell it slant: Success in Circuit lies. Too bright for our infirm Delight. The Truth's superb surprise. As Lightning to the Children eased, with explanation kind. The Truth must dazzle gradually, or every man be blind.

Tefeari: The Giant Impact Hypothesis is a theory

onikirimaru777

Frequent poster

A Veritas Regular

**

Posts: 80

Karma: 0

Frequent poster

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #5 on: August 15, 2004, 10:19:24 PM »

well, can your god-like abilities beat my pistol Cheesy

does the newbie dance of shame

Logged

BloodyBlade
Regular Member
Settling In

*

Posts: 41
Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #6 on: August 15, 2004, 11:07:46 PM »

Hmm... I hope you realize that pistols along with their bullets are made of metal. I truly think that someone with the power to soften metal would desire to destroy the world, or take any of it over. If they did people like us would be there to stop them, along with 50,00 people with loaded AK-47s.

Logged

Ignorance is Bliss...

~~~~~

~-----~

~-----~

~~~~~

~-----~

~-----~

~-----~

~~~~~ loodyBlade

Misanthrope

Frequent poster

A Veritas Regular

\*\*

Posts: 89  
Karma: 0

Frequent poster

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?



« Reply #7 on: August 15, 2004, 11:14:31 PM »

Ahh, but if someone with uber psionic powers WERE to try and "take over the world" then they could do it all from home, because if they are that powerful then I doubt they would need to get out of their chair. Thus your Ak-47s are quite useless, right?

Logged

"Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the law, unless thou wilt not follow the law, in which case don't."

Osiris X

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

\*\*

Posts: 78

Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #8 on: August 16, 2004, 12:37:31 AM »

Nice 8bit sprite. Looks like something from a mmorpg server. A 2d one ofcourse.

And one of the first posts was right. If you look at it, we do have god like abilities.

Maybe they arent god like to our standards, but to other peoples standards, they are.

Logged

Osiris X-Training in Cryokinesis since 2002

Darkstar

Hundred-plus Club

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 136

Karma: 0

Hundred-plus Club

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #9 on: August 16, 2004, 05:54:05 AM »

Ya we all do have godlike powers. I don't believe in limits and if your strong enough you can do anything you dream of.

Logged  
Revelation  
inanis  
A Familiar Feature  
\*\*\*  
Posts: 180  
Karma: 0

i'm probably the smartest person i know.

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?  
« Reply #10 on: August 16, 2004, 09:27:57 PM »  
... and then you wake up.

Logged  
He who fights with monsters might take care lest he thereby become a monster. And if  
you gaze for long into an abyss, the abyss gazes also into you.

Silver\_Archer  
Prophet of Doom  
Veritas Moderator  
Posts By Osmosis  
\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1368  
Karma: 50

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?  
« Reply #11 on: August 16, 2004, 11:21:40 PM »  
and then you wake up. again.

Logged  
ShadowStriker  
Regular Member  
A Familiar Feature  
\*\*\*

Posts: 228  
Karma: 0

All Around WTF

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #12 on: August 17, 2004, 12:01:34 AM »

Hmmm.... imagine the possibilities, if i had godlike powers.....hmmm....thats a tough one, first, i'd find and kill osama bin laden and those terrorists, make those little fu\*\*ers suffer for what they did (and plus im tired of hearing it EVERY FREAKING DAY on the news) and then i'd be like a superhero or something, only except if someone committed a heinous crime (murder or rape) i would spare no mercy. Hey, it may seem harsh, but did they show mercy on their victims? No, so tough sh\*\* for them. And yea, this is IF i had godlike powers so dont yell or make fun of me....

Logged

The Strong Take From the Weak, The Smart Take From The Strong, The Quick Take From The Smart, And The Weak Rise Up Against Them All

ZoomKnot

Regular Member

Settling In

\*

Posts: 43

Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #13 on: August 17, 2004, 01:44:09 AM »

If had the powers of God, I'd do whatever I wanted to do to get my kicks, eventaully get bored, then actaully do something constructive with my newfound abilities.

Logged

Silver\_Archer

Prophet of Doom

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1368

Karma: 50

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #14 on: August 17, 2004, 02:36:38 AM »

if I had godlike powers I'd take over the universe and then use all matter as target practice.

Logged

Pages: [1] 2 3 ... 6 [Print](#)

« [previous](#) [next](#) »

Jump to:

=> [Main Hall](#)

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.19 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C3096.15.html>

1 capture

01 May 2013

Apr MAY Jun

01

2012 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

\*

[\\*Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Help](#)[Search](#)[Retro](#)[Login](#)[Register](#)

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

April 30, 2013, 07:14:44 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

207359 Posts in 14734 Topics by 18410 Members - Latest Member: - MindDisciple

Most online today: 98 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ The Auditorium

||-+ Main Hall

|||-+ Godlike abilites? 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous  
next »

Pages: 1 [2] 3 4 ... 6Print

Author Topic: Godlike abilites? (Read 9780 times)

The Gunslinger

Frequent poster

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 109

Karma: 1

Frequent poster

View Profile

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #15 on: August 17, 2004, 04:23:39 AM »

If i had god-like powers. I think i'd start off with good intentions, then eventually think i was pretty hot shit and rule with an iron fist. After all I'm stronger than everyone, why should they disagree with me, I THE ALL POWERFUL truly know best. Damn humans and their ego, this is the exact reason i think we don't have god like powers, becuae those that do, work for it, and truly have the disipline needed to control such things.

Logged

"Better in one ecstatic epic day

To strike a blow for glory and for truth,

With ardent singing heart to toss away

In freedom's holy cause my eager youth,

Than bear as weary years pass one by one

The knowledge of a scared task undone."

{~~~~~}

A man who runs in front of a truck gets tired.

A man who runs behind a truck gets exusted.

--Ancient Chinese Proverb

Frozen

Posting chief

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1072  
Karma: 0

Posting chief

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #16 on: August 17, 2004, 04:36:20 AM »

This is why we're not ALLOWED to have god-like powers... we'd basically just walk around being all great and good and then get bored.... and boredom does bad things. For example...

Ooh look at that new building

Yep, it's a real masterpiece.

\*BOOM!\*

Logged

\* chirss was kicked by kobok (Denny Crane)

I CARVE EVERYTHING YOU SAY INTO MY LEFT ARM!

~ V

<ShoresofPluto> how often do u ignite fires with ur mind?

<kobok> On occasion.

[20:06] <kobok> XIII: You wear your girlfriend's pants??

[20:06] <XIII> kobok: On occasion.

Enlightenment

Has a lot of posts

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*

Posts: 358

Karma: 0

Has a lot of posts

[View Profile WWW](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #17 on: August 17, 2004, 06:14:47 AM »

I'd go off emitting horrible tortures on the varying groups of people that I hate, then when they die emit the same torture only for eternity! And those people would be...

Rapists

Terrorists and/or Bullies to little kids (it's the same damn thing really tongue.)

Feminazis and Shouvanists (I'm male..but personally I cannot stand either group of people..just feminazis more because I guess it's more personal to me.)

Racists

People who lie

People who cheat on one another

People who use others for their own personal gain

People who harm each other for nothing more than the sick kick of doing so

People who act in previous manners yet are proud of it.

Yep..I'd be one very, VERY unforgiving and biased God, who held grudges..^\_^.

Be Well.

Logged

En: Get into a class.

Preferably a Hatha Yoga class.

Avoid Yogas

Power Yoga, Fitness yoga, Wellness Yoga, Energy Yoga.....

What about NINJA SEX YOGA!!! Is that alright?

Tsu: No Tongue

ROFL

Faijer

Existential Pragmatist

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 3199

Karma: 41

The Devil's Advocate

[View Profile WWW](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #18 on: August 17, 2004, 08:18:18 AM »

Enlightenment, I believe that list is called The Human Genocide List...

Logged

My WordPress Blog is updated regularly.

NEW UPDATE: Life begins at conception: A thought experiment (29/08/2012)

Orthas

Veritas Archivist

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 574

Karma: 1

Page of Cups

View Profile

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #19 on: August 17, 2004, 09:48:22 AM »

would it be that good to have god powers and use them to rule etc. After all you would be the only person, you wouldn't be the same as everyone else, so you would live an eternity of loneliness and rule over a people who are constantly looking for an opportunity to get rid of you. You might be happy for a while and then it will wear off and you'll want something else, it would end up being an eternity of loneliness and unhappiness, after all your minds still human, and what we crave is acceptance and friendship (I assume) being different like that would remove all possibility of acceptance.

Logged

"And you shall drink your cup alone, though it taste of blood and tears, and praise God for the gift of taste." -Almustafa, Garden of the Prophet.

Quid quid latine dictum sit, altum videtur

Darkstar

Hundred-plus Club

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 136

Karma: 0

Hundred-plus Club



[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #20 on: August 17, 2004, 09:50:49 AM »

Quote from: Frozen

This is why we're not ALLOWED to have god-like powers... we'd basically just walk around being all great and good and then get bored.... and boredom does bad things. For example...

Ooh look at that new building

Yep, it's a real masterpiece.

\*BOOM!\*

Who ever said we aren't allowed to have god powers? You? If you work hard enough you can have godlike powers and it is possible to become immortal. Everything is possible.

Logged

kakkarot

0. The Fool... Inverted?

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 2701

Karma: 3

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #21 on: August 17, 2004, 10:18:18 AM »

I've moved this because it isn't a discussion about Psionics specifically, but about metaphysical ability in a very vague and general sense. I moved it here instead of Other because it's mostly a "what-if" type question, but I didn't move it to the Pool because it's soliciting mature responses Smiley.

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but

made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

Faijer

Existential Pragmatist

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 3199

Karma: 41

The Devil's Advocate

[View Profile WWW](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #22 on: August 17, 2004, 11:01:21 AM »

\*eats kakkarot\* MaTuRe mY aSs!!! !crotchkick kakkarot

Cheesy Joking

Quote from: Darkstar

If you work hard enough you can have godlike powers and it is possible to become immortal. Everything is possible.

Immortality in the sense of physically living forever, doesn't seem possible for biological reasons, and it doesn't seem like it would be wise to get rid of them, because our bodies may still age within the same time period (i.e, you may still be like any other 80 year old at 80, but if you live for thousand years, imagine how frail your body could become).

That said, I would like to point out that immortality is living forever, and by forever, I mean no matter what, it grants you an invulnerable body as well. Immortal life is a bit more realistically attainable on a physical level, because otherwise you would have to be immune to all poisons, have an indestructable body, be able to breathe in space (or just not suffocate ever), etc etc etc.

However immortality itself has come to be more on the level of the person themselves and not the shell they appear in physically. Memories. Everyone remembers Bruce Lee, everyone remembers Julius Ceasar. As long as people remember them, they will live forever in our memories. Bruce Lee actually said it at some point (don't remember when) - "The first step to immortality is leading a life worth remembering". That doesn't imply you have to be famous and a hero, just lead a life that wasn't vain, egocentric and self-serving (anyone remember the Inquisitor from Red Dwarf? He wanted to purge the Universe of those kinds of people).

So immortality has already been done. Why do I disagree with your statement, because it holds in it the phrase 'godlike powers', which leads me to believe you mean living forever, thus, I disagree with that kind of immortality becoming a reality (because I also pick up the implication you believe it's possible for someone of our generation to do it in their lifetime). However, I do apologise if you are not referring to that kind and indeed the society kind.

Godlike powers however, is different, because it is almost impossible to have them. Okay, yes, we have godlike things compared to 500 years ago... But we are not situated 500 years ago, we are situated in this time, this age, and there isn't anyone here who has what would be considered now as godlike powers. Maybe someone 500 years away will have what we consider godlike powers, but in their own time, will they be considered godlike? Probably not.

I'm done.

Logged

My WordPress Blog is updated regularly.

NEW UPDATE: Life begins at conception: A thought experiment (29/08/2012)

Orthas

Veritas Archivist

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 574

Karma: 1

Page of Cups

View Profile

Godlike abilities?

« Reply #23 on: August 17, 2004, 12:05:16 PM »

there are other immortality's as well, through family, your seed living on. And immortality in an afterlife, to add.

Logged

"And you shall drink your cup alone, though it taste of blood and tears, and praise God for the gift of taste." -Almustafa, Garden of the Prophet.

Quid quid latine dictum sit, altum videtur

Smiffy

He's Smiffarific  
Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 671  
Karma: 1

Riding in with a Cow, a Sofa and a Keg of Bleaer..

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #24 on: August 17, 2004, 03:02:50 PM »

if i had godlike powers i'd probably blow stuff up, then fix it with my powers and then blow it up again.

i'm easily amused.

Logged

<Tsumaru> STFU RAITARO, I SHALL DESTROY THEE

\* Raitaro pats tsu

<Raitaro> So cute <3

Frozen

Posting chief

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1072  
Karma: 0

Posting chief

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #25 on: August 18, 2004, 12:58:28 PM »

Smiffy, some sanity was actually starting to sprout in this thread... and you killed it!

Logged

\* chirss was kicked by kobok (Denny Crane)

I CARVE EVERYTHING YOU SAY INTO MY LEFT ARM!  
~ V

<ShoresofPluto> how often do u ignite fires with ur mind?  
<kobok> On occasion.

[20:06] <kobok> XIII: You wear your girlfriend's pants??  
[20:06] <XIII> kobok: On occasion.

Smiffy  
He's Smiffarific  
Posts By Osmosis  
\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 671  
Karma: 1

Riding in with a Cow, a Sofa and a Keg of Bleaer..

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?  
« Reply #26 on: August 18, 2004, 01:25:30 PM »  
lol, sorry. they'll probably ignore my post and continue with their sane stuff.  
Logged

<Tsumaru> STFU RAITARO, I SHALL DESTROY THEE  
\* Raitaro pats tsu  
<Raitaro> So cute <3  
Faijer  
Existential Pragmatist  
Veritas Moderator  
Posts By Osmosis  
\*\*\*\*\*  
Posts: 3199  
Karma: 41

The Devil's Advocate

[View Profile WWW](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #27 on: August 18, 2004, 01:35:28 PM »

Frozen: Smiffy hasn't posted here, it's you that's bringing insanity here Cheesy

Logged

My WordPress Blog is updated regularly.

NEW UPDATE: Life begins at conception: A thought experiment (29/08/2012)

Smiffy

He's Smiffarific

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 671

Karma: 1

Riding in with a Cow, a Sofa and a Keg of Bleaer..

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #28 on: August 18, 2004, 02:45:46 PM »

yeah, see its the simple thing of people only see what they want to see.

hmm, since they can't see me....

\*steal's talyn's smiley\*

\* Cheesy <---stolen smiley\*

Logged

<Tsumaru> STFU RAITARO, I SHALL DESTROY THEE

\* Raitaro pats tsu

<Raitaro> So cute <3

\_jujitsu\_

Veritas Furniture

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 263

Karma: 1

[Veritas Furniture](#)

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilities?

« Reply #29 on: August 18, 2004, 04:58:29 PM »

Quote from: Frozen

This is why we're not ALLOWED to have god-like powers... we'd basically just walk around being all great and good and then get bored.... and boredom does bad things. For example...

Ooh look at that new building

Yep, it's a real masterpiece.

\*BOOM!\*

Ha ha, i've actually done that in a dream before, only it was an entire city not just one building. Oh well, there goes the dream of becoming a god rolleyes

To Talyn: if people 500 years from now work out a means of scientific physical time travel or scientifically enhancing humans, then i'd say they could be said to hold godlike abilities, as not everyone will have access to it. Not everyone even has access to radio or electricity in the world at present and those technologies have been around for ages and are relatively simple compared to timetravel. In saying that fire is relatively simple compared electricity but they were both just as impressive when they first came out, and those things can be found naturally in nature - the sun and lightning.

Logged

One night I was a butterfly, fluttering happily around.

Then i awoke, and found that I was a man.

But what am I in truth?

A man who dreams he is a butterfly, [/colo

Pages: 1 [2] 3 4 ... 6Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Main Hall

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vsociety.net/index.php/topic%2C3096.30.html>

1 capture

30 Apr 2013

Mar APR May

30

2012 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

\*

\*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister  
Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.  
Did you miss your activation email?  
April 30, 2013, 06:56:59 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length  
Search:

Advanced search

207348 Posts in 14733 Topics by 18410 Members - Latest Member: - MindDisciple  
Most online today: 95 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ The Auditorium

| |-+ Main Hall

|| |-+ Godlike abilites? 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous  
next »

Pages: 1 2 [3] 4 5 6 Print

Author Topic: Godlike abilites? (Read 9764 times)

kakkarot

0. The Fool... Inverted?

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 2701

Karma: 3

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

View Profile

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #30 on: August 18, 2004, 05:29:35 PM »

"any sufficiently advanced technology is indistinguishable from magic".

our technology today would likely make us seem as gods to ancient races. though also remember that even the ancient races believed that gods could die, but that they were so much more powerful than regular mortals that it was normally believed to take another god to do it.



so, perhaps we are gods already? Smiley ("god" being a subjective term and all ^\_^)

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

Faijer

Existential Pragmatist

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 3199

Karma: 41

The Devil's Advocate

[View Profile WWW](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #31 on: August 19, 2004, 03:52:41 AM »

\_jujitsu\_: True, very true. However I believe that in 500 years, pretty much everyone will be more advanced than we are now, so we would consider them gods. But as you say, there may be people in their society that they hold as gods because of their superiority. However, go anothe 500 years down the line, now we're 1000 years into the future, who's to say that everyone won't then possess those abilities? Then it will be normal. It's an endless cycle of power to the individual rather than the race as a whole. That is what I believe 'godlike' should refer to, not the comparison of time and saying the human race are all gods compared to 500 years ago. So yes, I agree with you.

Only in the opinions of those ancient races kakkarot, I have just as much power as you do in theory, because we are both from the same civilisation. And I don't consider you a god, because of that fact.

Logged

My WordPress Blog is updated regularly.

NEW UPDATE: Life begins at conception: A thought experiment (29/08/2012)

Rafnul!

he-who-posts-lots

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1064  
Karma: 24

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #32 on: August 19, 2004, 06:09:40 AM »

Quote from: Osiris X

Nice 8bit sprite. Looks like something from a mmorpg server. A 2d one ofcourse.

Final Fantasy (Original NES) Red Mage.

If I have a plasma cutter, with which I can cut metal like butter, does it protect me from flying bullets? No... there's more to the physics than simple potentials. I would have to touch the bullet for more than 1/568 of a second to do anything to it. And besides, while some people can just barely catch slow-moving shot from a shotgun fly through the air, being able to look at a bullet as it is flying in order to "melt" it... would be quite difficult.

Now, I grant to you, that it may be possible to alter reality as quickly on as large a scale as desired, but I do believe that there is not yet one among us who has learned to tap abilities of that magnitude.

Logged  
kakkarot  
0. The Fool... Inverted?  
Posts By Osmosis  
\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 2701  
Karma: 3

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #33 on: August 19, 2004, 10:47:16 AM »

soft, melted, or solid, lead flying at you at more than Mach 1 isn't going to be pretty

when it impacts Smiley.

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

Faijer

Existential Pragmatist

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 3199

Karma: 41

The Devil's Advocate

[View Profile WWW](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #34 on: August 19, 2004, 10:51:18 AM »

Anything visible to the naked eye hitting you at Mach 1 wouldn't be pretty on impact tongue

Logged

My WordPress Blog is updated regularly.

NEW UPDATE: Life begins at conception: A thought experiment (29/08/2012)

Dovienya

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

\*\*

Posts: 58

Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #35 on: August 19, 2004, 05:08:53 PM »

Well, it's in my personal opinion that if some lucky person got powerz like that...They would recreate the Earth after they had some fun and then got bored... Then, if it happened once, someone else would "get God", and re-recreate the Earth... rinse and repeat. Cheesy

Logged

I sit upon my stone pedestal,

And watch the faces streaming by.

erre

Greenhorn

New Member

\*

Posts: 1

Karma: 0

Greenhorn

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #36 on: August 20, 2004, 10:46:50 AM »

What if we (OEC) continued to be a more or less secret group, and the rest of humanity would develop as normal, while we would get better and better training methods, developing our skills through our entire lives, and teaching it to our children? Then the people of the OEC 500 years from now would be godlike to the rest of humanity, though not godlike to the other practitioners! That would be a nice trick to "fool" the rule...

(Ops, I'm at a friends house, and logged in as him... I'm really Murray.)

Logged

Nightmare

Greenhorn

Settling In

\*

Posts: 11

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #37 on: August 20, 2004, 02:23:10 PM »

If we had the capacity for "god-like" abilities then we wouldn't be exactly human. It would mean everyone was a god but were just too lazy to use their powers or whatever. But oh well Smiley Who said we had to obey rules or capacities?

Logged

"Give one fish and he's fed for only a day. Teach one how to fish and he'll be free from hunger all his life."

Lightbringer

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 793

Karma: 0

Spiritual Warrior

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #38 on: August 20, 2004, 05:07:40 PM »

People with god-like abilities prefer to keep their actions subtle and watch from the sidelines (I know because I am godlike tongue).

Logged

The thing that really fascinates me about people is their ability to have no idea what's going on even though it's going on in plain sight all around them and the even more amazing tendency to argue violently when one of these obvious things is presented to them.

Neti Neti

he-who-posts-lots

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*

Posts: 363

Karma: 1

he-who-posts-lots

[View Profile WWW](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #39 on: August 21, 2004, 08:35:12 AM »

He's Right you know.

Logged

People only see what they are prepared to see.

Give all to love; obey thy heart.

Insist on yourself; never imitate... Every great man is unique.

Nothing can bring you peace but yourself.

Speak what you think today in words as hard as cannon-balls and tomorrow speak what tomorrow thinks in hard words again, though it contradict every thing you said today.[/I]  
Ralph Waldo Emerson

Place Of Heart Board

kakkarot

0. The Fool... Inverted?

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 2701

Karma: 3

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #40 on: August 21, 2004, 12:47:05 PM »

Murray: The occult "community" HAS been in existance for thousands of years, yet I highly doubt that the most advanced praticioners today are much better, if at all better, than the ancients.

back to general topic: Not to mention that being with "god like powers" DO exist today... they're called gods. Most people think that because gods are part of religions that they don't exist cause "religions are crap", but not all religions came about from people worshipping their bowls and cups.

I don't follow any religion and am even breaking away from calling myself christian (haven't ever followed the /christian religion/ but did follow the ideas of the christ), yet I still have a healthy respect (though not neccessarily "liking") for any being with enough power that they can accumulate thousands of followers (or tens of thousands, or

hundreds of thousands, or ... etc) and get away with calling themselves a god.

As Kalee's sig says (or once said): "You do not believe what you do not live" Smiley.

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

Murray

Veritas Furniture

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*

Posts: 379

Karma: -1

Pull my finger, I'm an Aikidoka

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #41 on: August 22, 2004, 12:02:00 PM »

Lightbringer: People who are "Godlike" prefer to play Unreal Tournament. Duh.

Logged

"A dream where I slowly suck out a clown's vital organs with a hoover is a GOOD DREAM!"

- Darkduck

Lightbringer

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 793

Karma: 0

Spiritual Warrior

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #42 on: August 22, 2004, 07:07:26 PM »

Quote from: Murray

Lightbringer: People who are "Godlike" prefer to play Unreal Tournament. Duh.

\*Dies laughing\*

Logged

The thing that really fascinates me about people is their ability to have no idea what's going on even though it's going on in plain sight all around them and the even more amazing tendency to argue violently when one of these obvious things is presented to them.

Neo

Veritas Furniture

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 164

Karma: 0

Veritas Furniture

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #43 on: August 30, 2004, 06:31:21 AM »

Imao, the most "godlike" power I know of would have to be astral projection, I mean, you can go and soften your spoons and spill your shreddies down your shirt, or you could be out and about knowing all,. pretty godlike, and pretty anomys (damned spelling) I think I could be right in saying that with astral projection and a nice comp, you could take down anyone that is connected to the internet, dunno why, but you could.

Logged

Don't annoy me, or I'll set my kamehamehamsters on you!

Nekodaimyo

Veritas Furniture

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 205

Karma: 0

Veritas Furniture

[View Profile](#)



Godlike abilities?

« Reply #44 on: August 31, 2004, 07:32:33 PM »

People can do what ever they want with complete disregard and in a way are god like, but everybody could do that if they wanted the thing is; you can't do that without repercussions.

So partially you are right that in god's image man can do as he pleases, but he'll have to deal with the consequences.

By the way, why have you started this post, are you afraid of a "superior being" wreaking havoc amongst us?

Logged

世界の支配者と言われると、お世辞でもうれしい。

Pages: 1 2 [3] 4 5 6 Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Main Hall

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C3096.45.html>

1 capture

25 Apr 2013

Mar APR May

25

2012 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

\*

\*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

April 24, 2013, 09:19:09 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

207187 Posts in 14721 Topics by 18393 Members - Latest Member: - combloaf42

Most online today: 94 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|+ The Auditorium

||+ Main Hall

||+ Godlike abilites? 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous  
next »

Pages: 1 2 3 [4] 5 6 Print

Author Topic: Godlike abilites? (Read 9746 times)

lightningmagic

Greenhorn

New Member

\*

Posts: 3

Karma: 0

Greenhorn

[View Profile WWW](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #45 on: November 19, 2004, 02:03:00 PM »

The only one with godlike powers is God himself. Of the Christian religion. I believe all religions with gods, are either fake gods, or orriginate from the Christian religion.

Thats all. You die, you go to heaven/hell thats it. No "Grid" no "Matrix" no super powers or shit like that. thats it and thats all. Unless someone can prove 50% of the world different. Thats the way it is. Sorry to burst ur bubble dude....

Lance.....

Logged

For immortality, click here. I know how.

XeYe

Greenhorn

Settling In

\*

Posts: 23

Karma: 0

Greenhorn

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #46 on: November 19, 2004, 03:57:37 PM »

Not to change the subject or anything...but lightningmagic, if you are referring to the world as being 50% Christian, you may have your facts wrong. From a pie chart and statistical table done by the U.S. Center for World Mission (Mission Frontiers.org) made in 2000, 33% of the world is Christian and decreasing.

Back on topic, that's a rather close-minded way of thinking you got there. Your opinion is just as respected as the next. What you say is not the "be all, end all". I think you should have just a little more religious tolerance than that.

Hell, religion in itself is an illogical idea, which goes against the "logical" reasoning that we as humans claim to have. Who is to say that one is or is not godlike. I think it's all a matter of perception, much like everything else in life.

Logged

To mold the mind and body,  
To cultivate a vigorous spirit,  
And through correct and rigid training,  
To strive for Improvement in the art of Kendo;  
To hold in esteem human courtesy and honor,  
To associate with others with sincerity,  
And to forever pursue the cultivation of oneself.  
Thus will one be able to love his country and society,  
To contribute to the development of culture,  
And to promote peace and prosperity among all people.

Misanthrope

Frequent poster

A Veritas Regular

\*\*

Posts: 89

Karma: 0

Frequent poster

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #47 on: November 19, 2004, 04:20:58 PM »

Quote from: lightningmagic

The only one with godlike powers is God himself. Of the Christian religion. I believe all religions with gods, are either fake gods, or orriginate from the Christian religion.

Thats all. You die, you go to heaven/hell thats it. No "Grid" no "Matrix" no super powers or shit like that. thats it and thats all. Unless someone can prove 50% of the world

different. Thats the way it is. Sorry to burst ur bubble dude....

Lance.....

Congratulations Lance! You're 100% right. Us heathens are going to hell, every one of us, unless we can prove to 50% of the world that we're not horribly deluded, insane individuals.

God really has it out for us with that whole "They go to hell if they don't prove to EXACTLY half (no more, no less) of the world that they can really do what they say" scheme.

Logged

"Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the law, unless thou wilt not follow the law, in which case don't."

ThiefDeath

Posting chief

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1544

Karma: 4

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #48 on: November 19, 2004, 08:14:39 PM »

Are you using the name Lance in a negative connotation? Because if you are, I'm going to kick your ass.

Anyway, godlike powers? Why be godlike when you can be WICKED SICK?

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

Neti Neti

he-who-posts-lots

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*

Posts: 363

Karma: 1

he-who-posts-lots

[View Profile WWW](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #49 on: November 19, 2004, 08:46:35 PM »

God like is cool. God is even better though.

Artificial and the actual thing. I personally like artificial bacon bits, but thats just because Im a vegetarian :-p

Logged

People only see what they are prepared to see.

Give all to love; obey thy heart.

Insist on yourself; never imitate... Every great man is unique.

Nothing can bring you peace but yourself.

Speak what you think today in words as hard as cannon-balls and tomorrow speak what tomorrow thinks in hard words again, though it contradict every thing you said today.[/I]  
Ralph Waldo Emerson

Place Of Heart Board

ThiefDeath

Posting chief

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1544

Karma: 4

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #50 on: November 19, 2004, 08:54:44 PM »

There's no god in Ut2004. There's only

Killing Spree

Rampage  
Dominating  
Unstoppable  
Godlike

Wicked Sick <-- me Wink

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

Neti Neti

he-who-posts-lots

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*

Posts: 363

Karma: 1

he-who-posts-lots

View Profile WWW

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #51 on: November 19, 2004, 10:03:23 PM »

Quote from: ThiefDeath

There's no god in Ut2004. There's only

Killing Spree

Rampage

Dominating

Unstoppable

Godlike

Wicked Sick <-- me Wink

lol who was talking about Ut2004? tongue

Logged

People only see what they are prepared to see.

Give all to love; obey thy heart.

Insist on yourself; never imitate... Every great man is unique.

Nothing can bring you peace but yourself.

Speak what you think today in words as hard as cannon-balls and tomorrow speak what tomorrow thinks in hard words again, though it contradict every thing you said today.[/I]  
Ralph Waldo Emerson

Place Of Heart Board

kakkarot

0. The Fool... Inverted?

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 2701

Karma: 3

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #52 on: November 20, 2004, 09:02:03 AM »

lightning magic: the term god refers to a vast number of different entities who are "very powerful".

There are religions and beliefs which hold that there is only one god in the universe, monotheism, and there are religions and beliefs which hold that there are multiple gods in the universe, polytheism, and there are religions and beliefs which hold that there is no god in the universe, atheism, and there are even religions and philosophies and logicians which hold that the nature of gods cannot be truly ascertained and can only be theorized about, agnosticism.

agnosticism, by it's definition and the nature of reality, is the truest for anyone and everyone who has never met a god (that is, any vastly powerful being; powerful enough that us mortals cannot liken ourselves as peers with them).

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

ThiefDeath

Posting chief

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1544  
Karma: 4

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #53 on: November 21, 2004, 02:04:54 AM »

\*shoots god with lightning gun. Heaad Shhhot! Smiley\*

[God's Killing Spree Ended by ThiefDeath!!]

God is no longer godlike. Muhahahahaha.

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

Lightbringer

Has a lot of posts

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 793

Karma: 0

Spiritual Warrior

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #54 on: November 21, 2004, 03:03:48 PM »

\*Watches god get headshot x20 in a few moments (most of which are on thiefdeath)\*

He's god, did you expect anything less? Tongue

Logged

The thing that really fascinates me about people is their ability to have no idea what's going on even though it's going on in plain sight all around them and the even more amazing tendency to argue violently when one of these obvious things is presented to them.



ThiefDeath  
Posting chief  
Posts By Osmosis  
\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1544  
Karma: 4

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #55 on: November 21, 2004, 06:46:21 PM »

No, nobody can do that! He must be using an AIM BOT! CHEATER! \*points at god\*

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

Neti Neti

he-who-posts-lots

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 363  
Karma: 1

he-who-posts-lots

[View Profile WWW](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #56 on: November 21, 2004, 07:18:09 PM »

MAWHahahahahahaha

Logged

People only see what they are prepared to see.

Give all to love; obey thy heart.

Insist on yourself; never imitate... Every great man is unique.

Nothing can bring you peace but yourself.

Speak what you think today in words as hard as cannon-balls and tomorrow speak what tomorrow thinks in hard words again, though it contradict every thing you said today.[/l]  
Ralph Waldo Emerson

Place Of Heart Board

Daemon

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

\*\*

Posts: 55

Karma: 0

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #57 on: November 25, 2004, 09:20:18 AM »

(Happy turkey day to all)

If you think about it for a second...yes it is true, we do have god like abilities, but to others these abilities are normal...defeating the "god-like" term.. there is always a bigger fish in the sea, hence what you have, someone has better, its just the way the world works..unfortunately all we have , tk, tp, rv, and all that other stuff thats often practiced, has been dormant for ages...and lost its purpose..now we have satalites and stuff, we actually get up to pick up a pencil from the floor, not try to use our mind...and have a decent conversation with a person instead of prying the layers of their conciousness looking for a simple answer....all of this is fun to do and such...but in the end...there isnt a need...the "god-like" people arent a....round, its only humans and what we make of the world.....

Logged

One who loves his life, will loose it...one who despises his life, will keep it for all eternity.

Rafnul!

he-who-posts-lots

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1063

Karma: 23

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #58 on: November 25, 2004, 10:03:22 AM »

Quote from: kakkarot

agnosticism, by it's definition and the nature of reality, is the truest for anyone and everyone who has never met a god (that is, any vastly powerful being; powerful enough that us mortals cannot liken ourselves as peers with them).

And you've touched precisely on the reason I am not agnostic.

Logged

«Q»

Veritas Furniture

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 209

Karma: 0

Veritas Furniture

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #59 on: November 25, 2004, 04:02:10 PM »

There is basically only one person in recorded history who had godlike powers, and made a public display of it.

There are stories in every cultures of those who could work miracles, but in most cases these were occult abilities, hidden away from the world, and shown to a chosen few in times of necessity.

To my knowledge, there is only one man in recorded history who had godlike powers, claimed to be godlike, made a public show of his abilities, and flaunted them against the establishment of the time. Things didn't go well for him, strictly speaking- he ended up dead on a tree, though that wasn't the end of him per se.

Quote from: XeYe

Not to change the subject or anything...but lightningmagic, if you are referring to the world as being 50% Christian, you may have your facts wrong. From a pie chart and statistical table done by the U.S. Center for World Mission (Mission Frontiers.org) made

in 2000, 33% of the world is Christian and decreasing.

Even that's being a bit generous. There's around a billion or so Christians; and six or seven billion people.

Quote

Hell, religion in itself is an illogical idea, which goes against the "logical" reasoning that we as humans claim to have.

Do elaborate.

Logged

q<sup>3</sup>

Know thyself.

Note: I am a man

One of the "Crazy Brown-Eyed Three."

Pages: 1 2 3 [4] 5 6 Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Main Hall

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php/topic%2C3096.60.html>

1 capture

25 Apr 2013

Mar APR May

25

2012 2013 2014

About this capture

The Veritas Society

\*

\*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

April 25, 2013, 08:57:29 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length  
Search:

Advanced search

207190 Posts in 14721 Topics by 18395 Members - Latest Member: - Queexgug Most  
online today: 90 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ The Auditorium

| |-+ Main Hall

|| |-+ Godlike abilites? 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous  
next »

Pages: 1 ... 3 4 [5] 6Print

Author Topic: Godlike abilites? (Read 9751 times)

Neti Neti

he-who-posts-lots

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*

Posts: 363

Karma: 1

he-who-posts-lots

View Profile WWW

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #60 on: November 25, 2004, 06:52:36 PM »

Q is kool. Buddha also showed some "godlike abilities" as well, even if he didn't believe  
in the God concept. Persay.

There have been other people as well, but none as public or outspoken as our friend  
Jesus.

Logged

People only see what they are prepared to see.

Give all to love; obey thy heart.

Insist on yourself; never imitate... Every great man is unique.

Nothing can bring you peace but yourself.

Speak what you think today in words as hard as cannon-balls and tomorrow speak what tomorrow thinks in hard words again, though it contradict every thing you said today.[/I]  
Ralph Waldo Emerson

Place Of Heart Board

Alias1

Hundred-plus Club

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 122

Karma: 1

Hundred-plus Club

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #61 on: November 26, 2004, 01:37:46 AM »

this is a very difficult topic to get a good idea about. "godlike" is a fairly subjective term, though there are many who do not feel it to be or feel that it should not be. if one believes in Christianity or Islam, "godlike" is an oxymoron. in these faiths, God is the infinite, and being like infinity could only mean you stop at a point...making you infinitesimal in comparison (stay with me). so, with these groups, you're either God or you're not. end of story.

as for those of different faiths or no faith...which is still a faith in a way (weird idnit?), there is no standard on what is considered "godlike" so it would be difficult to say how powerful that would be and how realistic that would be. the abilities of people change over time, so that comparison doesn't help much either. how are these powers actually like those of a "god?" sounds basically like a powerful human. that's subjective as hell. something most humans can't do? how about being rational? is there not power in that? what would you define as power?

my point is a subjective question with lots of subjective factors making for schizophrenic conversation. i'm just waiting on the word salad. i'm easily entertained as well.

haha.. i can really take the wind out a sail, can't i?

Logged

May you live in interesting times.

"What?" - Arthur Dent

USSJVegta

Greenhorn  
New Member

\*

Posts: 5  
Karma: 0

Greenhorn

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #62 on: November 26, 2004, 09:25:00 AM »

HAHAH ths thred is funny god is the only god withe god like poers cus then god wouldn't be god he would jus be not god

Logged

Astral slide

Potatoe

A Veritas Regular

\*\*

Posts: 65  
Karma: 0

Potatoe

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #63 on: November 26, 2004, 09:27:02 AM »

that sounds just like re teacher ah I think he is really just some mod{Darduck}taking the piss out of halo.

Logged

They view but do not post that tis the thing I ahore

non posters are such a bore

how else will they circlate there lore.

Non popsting primal emountion like a boar.

Please post.

Our I will kick you to the aussie coast.

Tis the thing I HATE MOST.

PLEASE DON'T BE LATE REMEMBER THAT COAST. :fightmonk

ThiefDeath

Posting chief

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1544

Karma: 4

Grammaton Cleric

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #64 on: November 26, 2004, 12:15:33 PM »

Thanks for elaborating on that ArckAngel.

Logged

[23:48] <DanielH> You guys are all strange

[23:48] <DanielH> You have a different way of thinking (which is wrong)

How about a shave?

AngryLeprachaun

Freelance Leprechaun

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 555

Karma: 0

VERITAS LEP

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #65 on: December 01, 2004, 03:51:19 PM »

I believe god, Jesus Christ himself, is the only person that could have these Godlike abilities that we're talking about. I belive,(not this is my opinion), that people do not have any of the Godlike abilities, but God himself.

Thank you.

Logged

...:Believe:...:

Rafnul!

he-who-posts-lots

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1063



Karma: 23

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #66 on: December 01, 2004, 07:12:37 PM »

I believe that at least the angels of God, their sons, and a few other people in scripture, among them Moses all have/had such abilities at their disposal.

Logged

Numora

Greenhorn

New Member

\*

Posts: 5

Karma: 0

Greenhorn

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #67 on: December 11, 2004, 06:47:05 PM »

To begin, no human being (besides Jesus) should have God powers. If one of us did, we'd be God incarnate. Second, psi or magick, or whatever you want to call it, can be described as "God imitating" powers. We are created in the likeness of the lord, so he provided us with somewhat an extension of his power. As humans we cannot expect to have all of his powers regarding the way most people would act with them...

Logged

Cryi

Spittin 'dem pollaseeds

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 161

Karma: -1

Deeez Nuutz

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #68 on: December 12, 2004, 06:18:52 PM »

What about Jesus:Reloaded? He seems like Jesus to me!

Logged

"He who sits in the heavens shall laugh."

-- Psalm 2:4

"Those who have some means think that the most important thing in the world is love.

The poor know that it is money."

-- Gerald Brenan

Frozen

Posting chief

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1072

Karma: 0

Posting chief

View Profile

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #69 on: December 13, 2004, 02:42:26 PM »

Quote from: Winged\_Wolf

Hello, you there up in the stratosphere...come back to the planet. There's a real world here waiting, when you arrive.

It has things like spending 4 years practicing PK so you can occasionally get a ping pong ball to roll across a flat table.

Live with it.

Whoever this guy is, he's fuckin hilarious.

Logged

\* chirss was kicked by kobok (Denny Crane)

I CARVE EVERYTHING YOU SAY INTO MY LEFT ARM!

~ V

<ShoresofPluto> how often do u ignite fires with ur mind?

<kobok> On occasion.

[20:06] <kobok> XIII: You wear your girlfriend's pants??

[20:06] <XIII> kobok: On occasion.

kakkarot

0. The Fool... Inverted?

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 2701

Karma: 3

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #70 on: December 14, 2004, 06:04:15 AM »

Winged Wolf is a girl and is one of the people who runs the Psion Guild.

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

Dark Omega Overlord

Regular Member

A Veritas Regular

\*\*

Posts: 64

Karma: -1

Regular Member

[View Profile](#)

Yah!

« Reply #71 on: December 16, 2004, 11:50:43 AM »

Godlike Powers huh..... Yah we can. God created humans we created robots. God will punish us for our sins we torture troris.

Anyways.... i got your point. Just read my signature and that is the answer to your

quetsions.

And in the bilble sez the we will do greater thing than Jesus....And think about it  
Jesus did a lot of good shit.....

( im atheist by the way ) lol  
Logged  
Limits? I have none.....

Training makes everything posible....

Lee Jay

Wind\_Monk  
Greenhorn  
Settling In  
\*

Posts: 20  
Karma: 0

Greenhorn

[View Profile](#)

Hmmmm.....

« Reply #72 on: December 16, 2004, 12:08:43 PM »

I agree with Overlord everything is possible with training... Im atheist to BUT CAN YOU  
PLEASE TELL US WHERE THE HELL IN THE BIBLE SEZ THAT The Veritas Teethy!  
...sorry and thankx

Logged  
Love is the feeling that makes never give up. I love training hard love makes me train  
harder.

kakkarot

0. The Fool... Inverted?

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 2701  
Karma: 3

Pirate "Not-A-Mod" BoB

[View Profile](#)

Godlike abilites?

« Reply #73 on: December 17, 2004, 12:01:09 PM »

"God will punish us for torturing tourists"? Is that what you said?

~kakkarot

Logged

Philippians 2:5 Your attitude should be the same as that of Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, 7 but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

Faijer

Existential Pragmatist

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 3199

Karma: 41

The Devil's Advocate

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Godlike abilites?

« Reply #74 on: April 25, 2006, 11:36:09 AM »

HOLY GRAVEDIGGERS, BATMAN!

Logged

My WordPress Blog is updated regularly.

NEW UPDATE: Life begins at conception: A thought experiment (29/08/2012)

Pages: 1 ... 3 4 [5] 6Print

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> Main Hall

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.18 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.v society.net/index.php/topic%2C3096.75.html>

1 capture

30 Apr 2013  
Mar APR May  
30  
2012 2013 2014

About this capture  
The Veritas Society  
\*

\*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister  
Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.  
Did you miss your activation email?  
April 30, 2013, 09:19:03 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length  
Search:

Advanced search

207353 Posts in 14733 Topics by 18410 Members - Latest Member: - MindDisciple

Most online today: 98 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ The Auditorium

||-+ Main Hall

|||-+ Godlike abilites? 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous  
next »

Pages: 1 ... 4 5 [6] Print

Author Topic: Godlike abilites? (Read 9766 times)

Apricot

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 137

Karma: 0

View Profile

Re: Godlike abilites?

« Reply #75 on: April 25, 2006, 11:43:48 AM »

Ignoring this topic is dead, I want to say I never understood why people would say a

human did something super-human or godlike.

If a person can do it, it's human-like. If it's super human it means it's beyond a person's ability.

There needs to be a different word to describe those things.

PS I can fly, but depending how far it costs a pretty penny and I'm only allowed one carry on

Logged

Would it surprise you to learn I taste like strawberries?

Apricot

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 137

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Godlike abilites?

« Reply #76 on: April 25, 2006, 12:28:51 PM »

Maybe it would help if I posted a guide

<http://www.orbitz.com/App/PrepareFlightsTab?z=677&r=1p>

Logged

Would it surprise you to learn I taste like strawberries?

Apricot

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 137

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Godlike abilites?

« Reply #77 on: April 25, 2006, 12:57:03 PM »

My airplane joke must suck... I gotta work on it

Logged

Would it surprise you to learn I taste like strawberries?

Siirenias

Settling In

\*

Posts: 24

Karma: 0

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Godlike abilites?

« Reply #78 on: April 25, 2006, 03:36:32 PM »

I got it. I thought it was funny. For that matter, I can easily attain speeds that rival a cheetah, but it costs a pretty penny these days.

On a more serious note, people don't seem to appreciate that being able to contemplate the issue is incredibly unique on this planet.

Logged

psychicT0201

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*

Posts: 339

Karma: 0

[Veritas\\_Hobo - Master of Hobokinesis](#)

[View Profile](#)

Re: Godlike abilites?

« Reply #79 on: April 25, 2006, 06:37:04 PM »

Apricot: I got the joke.

Qrisis: What the hell? How did you NOT get that joke? I'm just curious.

God-like powers eh? What is considered God like powers? In who's perspective?

Does thinking count? \*Thinks\* Smiley

Logged

Australian Warriors

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*



Posts: 420  
Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Godlike abilites?  
« Reply #80 on: April 25, 2006, 07:42:25 PM »  
^ now thats a joke i don't understand.  
How is thinking godly?

Logged  
Lightbringer  
Has a lot of posts  
Posts By Osmosis  
\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 793  
Karma: 0

[Spiritual Warrior](#)

[View Profile](#)

Re: Godlike abilites?  
« Reply #81 on: April 25, 2006, 09:28:29 PM »  
Quote from: Apricot on April 25, 2006, 11:43:48 AM  
Ignoring this topic is dead, I want to say I never understood why people would say a human did something super-human or godlike.

If a person can do it, it's human-like. If it's super human it means it's beyond a person's ability.

Indeed, and eventually, as human achievements become more amazing while God's omnipotence maintains static (as if you could be more omnipotent than omnipotent), the line between humans and God starts to blur. Perhaps the distinction between the two is simply an arbitrary division? Wink

Logged  
The thing that really fascinates me about people is their ability to have no idea what's going on even though it's going on in plain sight all around them and the even more amazing tendency to argue violently when one of these obvious things is presented to them.  
Faijer

Existential Pragmatist  
Veritas Moderator  
Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 3199  
Karma: 41

The Devil's Advocate

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Godlike abilites?

« Reply #82 on: April 26, 2006, 02:59:36 AM »

The point of it being 'super-human' is that it's a comparison to the average human.

Logged

My WordPress Blog is updated regularly.

NEW UPDATE: Life begins at conception: A thought experiment (29/08/2012)

Apricot

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 137  
Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Godlike abilites?

« Reply #83 on: April 28, 2006, 08:10:48 AM »

He was replying to me when I said that if a person can do something it's Human like not god like, I mentioned also that if something is super human it means a human can't do it. Above and beyond human, super human

Logged

Would it surprise you to learn I taste like strawberries?

Pages: 1 ... 4 5 [6] [Print](#)

« previous next »

Jump to:

=> [Main Hall](#)

Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc    Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

<http://forums.vociety.net/index.php?topic=7658.0>

4 captures

7 Jul 2010 - 17 Jul 2014

Sep   JUL   Aug

17

2011   2014   2015

About this capture

The Veritas Society

\*

[\\*Home](#)[Forums](#)[Chat](#)[Help](#)[Search](#)[Retro](#)[Login](#)[Register](#)

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

July 17, 2014, 03:24:54 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

214965 Posts in 15322 Topics by 19763 Members - Latest Member: - ksyahu    Most  
online today: 132 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ The Auditorium

||-+ Main Hall

|||-+ Death 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. « previous next »

Pages: [1] 2 3    Print

Author    Topic: Death    (Read 4706 times)

zaigon

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 170

Karma: 0

I have been crushed, nothing left to do but rise

View Profile

Death

« on: February 11, 2006, 08:00:12 AM »

What are your thoughts about death? As in, do you just die, that's it, game over, end of the line. Do you believe that when you die you go to heaven, or hell. Do you believe that we move on to a different plain of existence, or just a different plain all together? Do you believe that we are reincarnated, or reincarnated until proven worthy to enter Heaven or another plain of existence. I have been wondering this for a while, and I am not entirely sure, because everyone around me thinks something different. Parents and family- heaven or hell. Some friends- nothing, you just die. Other friends- different plain of existence, once they have been reincarnated a couple times. Some friends- reincarnation forever, and I am still trying to figure out what I believe, lol.

Logged

V|e|r|i|t|a|s my antidrug

Fajjer

Existential Pragmatist

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 3201

Karma: 40

The Devil's Advocate

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Death

« Reply #1 on: February 11, 2006, 08:13:37 AM »

Planar existence and reincarnation. I believe that if you die and you have accepted your fate, you will move to a new plane, while if you were not willing to accept it, you will remain in this one and start a new life.

Logged

My WordPress Blog is updated regularly.

NEW UPDATE: Life begins at conception: A thought experiment (29/08/2012)

Australian Warriors

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 420

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Death

« Reply #2 on: February 12, 2006, 12:59:10 AM »

Im a firm believer in reincarnation. Heaven/hell just doesnt sound right to me.....  
anywho, i agree, but i'd say the new "plane" is possibly a human race somewhere far  
far away on the other side of the universe and we travel from and to each time we die.

Logged

Tsumaru

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1780

Karma: -1

[View Profile](#)

Re: Death

« Reply #3 on: February 12, 2006, 01:04:18 AM »

Uh, AW, so you mean to think that it is another physical planet as such? o.O

Logged

Quote from: Hech on November 19, 2008, 03:59:48 PM

don't believe everything you read... especially if it comes from me.

Australian Warriors

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*

Posts: 420

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: Death

« Reply #4 on: February 12, 2006, 01:32:04 AM »

why not?

far far, speaking millions of light years away were a seperate group of humans the same  
as us are.

Logged

Darkduck

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1750

Karma: 5

Veritas' Nazgûl

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Death

« Reply #5 on: February 12, 2006, 03:57:55 AM »

\*shrugs\*

I firmly believe in reincarnation; that is unless the person in question has become enlightened. Then, there's no more need to be reincarnated.

Logged

"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."

~DD

zaigon

A Familiar Feature

\*\*\*

Posts: 170

Karma: 0

I have been crushed, nothing left to do but rise

[View Profile](#)

Re: Death

« Reply #6 on: February 12, 2006, 08:17:57 AM »

I'm not entirely sure what I believe in. I was raised a catholic, and was recently confirmed a Catholic. So i was brought up believing in Heaven and Hell. Then i began thinking, what if there was no heaven and hell? What if you died and just, died? No thoughts, no emotion, no rebirth, nor ascending and whatnot, you just died and became like a rock..... then i began thinking in reincarnation, then i began thinking moving to a different plane of existence or something, now i am not sure.

Logged

V|e|r|i|t|a|s my antidrug

XIII

Pirate of Veritas nth-Dimensional Planes

Veritas Teacher

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1159

Karma: 9

[View Profile](#)

Re: Death

« Reply #7 on: February 12, 2006, 12:08:54 PM »

I was raised untainted, thankfully, and left to find my own beliefs Smiley

My beliefs are a bit buddhist, mixed with some hermetic ideology. The soul is reincarnated until it is enlightened, and ascends the sephiroth to become one with the all. Though, I'd like it more if muffins were involved....

\*kills DD with a muffin\*

Logged

(04:16:47) (@kobok) And if you push hard enough, you can shove quite a lot into a chicken.

Darkduck

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1750

Karma: 5

Veritas' Nazgûl

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Death

« Reply #8 on: February 12, 2006, 12:28:37 PM »

A muffin:

Me:

...now who do you think would win hmmm?

Logged

"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."

~DD

XIII

Pirate of Veritas nth-Dimensional Planes

Veritas Teacher

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1159

Karma: 9

[View Profile](#)

Re: Death

« Reply #9 on: February 12, 2006, 01:36:01 PM »

My beliefs dictate that I must root for the muffin.

Logged

(04:16:47) (@kobok) And if you push hard enough, you can shove quite a lot into a chicken.

DownRodeo

DD-APPROVED! A-OKAYH!!

Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*

Posts: 498

Karma: 0

[Veritas Furniture](#)

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Death

« Reply #10 on: February 12, 2006, 02:20:18 PM »

Quote from: Shadowwarrior13 on February 12, 2006, 01:36:01 PM

My beliefs dictate that I must root for the muffin.

No one can stop the french bakery inquisition! "Zis muffin, is sub parr!!" \*tortures



Shadow warrior to death with a lot of bakery implements\*

Oh and err... I believe nothing, I honestly don't know yet, or know that I can ever know...who knows? not me thats for sure!

Logged

"There's a time when the operation of the machine becomes so odious, makes you so sick at heart, that you can't take part, you can't even passively take part, and you've got to put your bodies on the gears and upon the wheels, upon the levers... and you've got to make it stop!"

Mario Savio

Adept

Posting chief

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1145

Karma: 4

[View Profile](#)

Re: Death

« Reply #11 on: February 12, 2006, 02:30:26 PM »

Yay bakery stuff!

\*kills SW13 with an egg beater\*

Logged

Rafnul!

he-who-posts-lots

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1081

Karma: 28

[View Profile](#)

Re: Death

« Reply #12 on: February 12, 2006, 04:25:13 PM »  
Death... is irrelevant.

Logged  
Darkduck  
Posts By Osmosis  
\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1750  
Karma: 5

Veritas' Nazgûl

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: Death  
« Reply #13 on: February 13, 2006, 07:29:11 AM »  
Quote from: Rafnul on February 12, 2006, 04:25:13 PM  
Death... is irrelevant.

You are so emo.

Logged  
"Well, aside from sustaining massive internal injuries in a plane crash, and being chased by the army, the navy, and a troop of girl scouts, yeah, I'm, uh, just peachy."  
~DD

Rafnul!  
he-who-posts-lots  
Veritas Moderator  
Posts By Osmosis  
\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1081  
Karma: 28

[View Profile](#)

Re: Death  
« Reply #14 on: February 20, 2006, 09:32:49 AM »  
:((((((

Logged  
Pages: [1] 2 3      [Print](#)

[« previous](#) [next »](#)

Jump to:

=> [Main Hall](#)

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.19 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!

[http://vsociety.net/wiki/Evidence\\_of\\_the\\_Metaphysical](http://vsociety.net/wiki/Evidence_of_the_Metaphysical)

17 captures

12 May 2008 - 28 Aug 2016

Jul AUG Sep

28

2014 2016 2017

[About this capture](#)

[Evidence of the Metaphysical](#)

[PageDiscussionView sourceHistory](#)

[Thorough Debate on the Existence of Metaphysical Energy](#)

[Tackling the Occult Proof Barrier](#)

[Psionic Proof Compilation Thread](#)

Category: [Significant Forum Topics](#)

[Navigation menu](#)

[Veritas Society](#)

[Main Page](#)

[Forums](#)

[IRC chat](#)

[Recent changes](#)

[Random page](#)

[Help](#)

[Search](#)

[Search](#)

[Tools](#)

[What links here](#)

[Related changes](#)

[Special pages](#)

[Printable version](#)

[Permanent link](#)

[Page information](#)

[Create account](#)[Log in](#)

This page was last modified on 20 July 2007, at 09:19. [Privacy policy](#) [About Veritas](#)

[Disclaimers](#)

Powered by MediaWiki  
http://forums.vrsociety.net/index.php?topic=8667.0  
6 captures  
7 Jul 2010 - 18 Jul 2014  
Sep JUL Aug  
18  
2013 2014 2015

About this capture  
The Veritas Society  
\*

\*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister  
Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.  
Did you miss your activation email?  
July 18, 2014, 02:18:40 AM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length  
Search:

Advanced search

214972 Posts in 15322 Topics by 19763 Members - Latest Member: - ksyahu Most  
online today: 115 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

|-+ The Auditorium

| |-+ Main Hall

|| |-+ New level of skepticm 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. «  
previous next »

Pages: [1] 2 3 ... 9 Print

Author Topic: New level of skepticm (Read 17739 times)

Enchia

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 977

Karma: 27

View Profile

New level of skepticm

« on: July 09, 2006, 11:07:31 AM »

There is a heatend debate going on in The Psionics Commite

[http://z13.invisionfree.com/The\\_Psionics\\_Commite/index.php?showtopic=41&st=0](http://z13.invisionfree.com/The_Psionics_Commite/index.php?showtopic=41&st=0)

Check it out

Logged

solstice

Dreamwalker

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 2114

Karma: -4

"Receive and transmit..."

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticm

« Reply #1 on: July 09, 2006, 11:19:02 AM »

Those people dont even know how to spell the name of their organization; the person posting does not seem to undertsand what metaphysical means, either.

Logged

Tell all the Truth but tell it slant: Success in Circuit lies. Too bright for our infirm Delight. The Truth's superb surprise. As Lightning to the Children eased, with explanation kind. The Truth must dazzle gradually, or every man be blind.

Tefeari: The Giant Impact Hypothesis is a theory

Enchia

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 977

Karma: 27

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticm

« Reply #2 on: July 09, 2006, 11:26:19 AM »

Machinechimera you mean. Yes I know if I only could kick him in the b\*lls

Logged

Mobius

Veritas Council  
Veritas Furniture

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 329  
Karma: 25

Fundamental Psi Coordinator

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticm

« Reply #3 on: July 09, 2006, 11:34:40 AM »

Quote from: Enchia on July 09, 2006, 11:26:19 AM

Machinechimera you mean. Yes I know if I only could kick him in the b\*lls

Now that just isn't nice. Some of his points are quite valid, and things the OEC in general would do well to consider. Some of his assertions are just flat out wrong, though.

I will contemplate addressing him. He is welcome to post here in the main hall, as well.

« Last Edit: July 09, 2006, 11:37:06 AM by `Gemini »   Logged

Deus Ex Vir

Silverdawn

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 620  
Karma: 2

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: New level of skepticm

« Reply #4 on: July 09, 2006, 12:14:29 PM »

It should be pointed out Machinechimera is quite right in one respect. Metaphysics is not mysticism. The etymology of the word is found in historical context: the philosopher Aristotle wrote a number of works which together were called 'Physics'. These books were placed in the Library of Alexandria. Some time later, he wrote additional texts that concerned a basic, fundamental area of philosophical inquiry. Then, early Aristotelian scholars called those books 'ta meta ta physika biblia' which means "the books that come after the (books about) physics." The Metaphysics of Aristotle are indeed a collection of philosophical texts, and that's still the meaning of the word.

However, he is wrong about something else. Metaphysics is a branch of philosophy concerned with explaining the world, not a soft science for which you can demand proof. I am interested to see where the rest of the discussion goes: hopefully he does not make any more false assumptions.

-Silver

Logged

Enchia

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 977

Karma: 27

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticm

« Reply #5 on: July 09, 2006, 01:25:01 PM »

It won't go much further, he has a statement and don't want to hear anything of what is said.

Continuing won't have any effect and will not bring up new things.

« Last Edit: July 09, 2006, 01:38:20 PM by Enchia »    Logged

Zake

Veritas Staff

Veritas Moderator

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 1722

Karma: 1

[Veritas Staff](#)

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticm

« Reply #6 on: July 09, 2006, 05:48:02 PM »

By and large, yah, the word "metaphysics" refers to a branch of philosophy. However, here in Veritas, a general decision was made (by a poll) to refer to the topics of the OEC (psionics, magic, chi arts, etc) as "metaphysics" simply as a useful and descriptive word. So no one can be blamed for erroneously "correcting" the mistake, particularly

outside of Veritas itself. (They can be blamed for getting the actual definition wrong, though that would be a separate issue.)

And, well, that debate is indeed heated, however, that is a far cry from actually being a worthwhile debate. Seriously, its just a skeptic lecturing some psions and the psions yelling back.

Logged

Act; for the universe will never forget your movement, nor will it ever forgive your stillness.

Vecna

Heartless Admin

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 983

Karma: 11

The Silence Between the Void

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticm

« Reply #7 on: July 09, 2006, 11:47:32 PM »

Quote from: Zake on July 09, 2006, 05:48:02 PM

By and large, yah, the word "metaphysics" refers to a branch of philosophy. However, here in Veritas, a general decision was made (by a poll) to refer to the topics of the OEC (psionics, magic, chi arts, etc) as "metaphysics" simply as a useful and descriptive word. So no one can be blamed for erroneously "correcting" the mistake, particularly outside of Veritas itself. (They can be blamed for getting the actual definition wrong, though that would be a separate issue.)

And, well, that debate is indeed heated, however, that is a far cry from actually being a worthwhile debate. Seriously, its just a skeptic lecturing some psions and the psions yelling back.

That doesn't mean we all use that word though, Zake, in the same way. Wink

~Crowley

Logged

kobok

Veritas Council



Tech Team  
Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 4891  
Karma: 158

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticism  
« Reply #8 on: July 10, 2006, 03:39:14 AM »  
I'm seeing:

<1> It's all crap, and no reputable scientists believe it!  
<2> Would we believe it if it weren't true?  
<1> Aren't you listening? I said no scientists believe it, even though I didn't actually bother to look anything up about it!  
<2> But you should just try it, then you would know!  
\* wash, rinse, repeat \*

And while MachineChimera said two days ago that he would join here and start a thread on skepticism, it would appear that he has not arrived. (Maybe he read one of our many existing threads on the topic and then left.)

Logged  
Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

Enchia  
Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 977  
Karma: 27

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticism  
« Reply #9 on: July 10, 2006, 03:49:35 AM »  
Quote from: kobok on July 10, 2006, 03:39:14 AM

I'm seeing:

<1> It's all crap, and no reputable scientists believe it!

<2> Would we believe it if it weren't true?

<1> Aren't you listening? I said no scientists believe it, even though I didn't actually bother to look anything up about it!

<2> But you should just try it, then you would know!

\* wash, rinse, repeat \*

That circel will go on and on and on that why I don't respond anymore. I just wait until somebody else will come up with an other statment then that.

Logged

kobok

Veritas Council

Tech Team

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 4891

Karma: 158

Veritas Council

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticm

« Reply #10 on: July 10, 2006, 03:52:11 AM »

Quote from: Enchia on July 10, 2006, 03:49:35 AM

That circel will go on and on and on that why I don't respond anymore. I just wait until somebody else will come up with an other statment then that.

Well, I would if he were here. Smiley But I'm not in the mood tonight to drive across town to watch a train wreck...

Logged

Latest article: Construct Dynamics

Want to learn psi? Check out our collection of psi articles.

MachineChimera

Settling In

\*

Posts: 37

Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticism

« Reply #11 on: July 10, 2006, 05:54:51 AM »

\*Perks\* Did somebody say -Trainwreck?!- Color me interested.

First off, let me start with a greeting to all present, since I'm the new guy. That having been said, I'll attempt to respond to each comment or response in the order they have and do come.

Quote

However, he is wrong about something else. Metaphysics is a branch of philosophy concerned with explaining the world, not a soft science for which you can demand proof. I am interested to see where the rest of the discussion goes: hopefully he does not make any more false assumptions.

-Silver

Metaphysics, like all branches of Philosophy, is entirely a soft science. Consider the definition "Soft science is a colloquial term, often used pejoratively, for academic research or scholarship which is purportedly "scientific" while its adherence to or rigor of scientific method is considered to be soft, not based on reproducible experimental data and/or a mathematical explanation of that data."

By nature, you cannot "demand proof" for any soft science, since they are by and large matters for which data is considered qualitative, instead've quantitatively. The "proof" I have demanded is qualitative proof.. evidence in demonstration and application of use. I have not demanded that someone should point out the energy behind the supposed forces in question, or their laws of operation, or so on, so much as demanded that someone make reliable, demonstrative use of it before entities capable of reliably qualifying it as valid.

Quote

I'm seeing:

<1> It's all crap, and no reputable scientists believe it!

<2> Would we believe it if it weren't true?

<1> Aren't you listening? I said no scientists believe it, even though I didn't actually bother to look anything up about it!

<2> But you should just try it, then you would know!

\* wash, rinse, repeat \* - Kobok

Mostly correct in so much as the overall tone of the disagreement, save that you have erred on the point of assumptive ignorance, in the same fashion as Darknen did. I've studied occultism in myriad forms from likely the same sources most of you have, I

should think, which traditionally comes in written format. Also, my point is not 'no reputable scientist believe it', so much as the reason why no reputable scientist believes in such; a lack of logical reason to do so. I could as easily start up a study of invisible octopi and theorize that they are in fact responsible for 80% of traffic accidents, and it would be as impossible to prove the erroneousness of such a belief system as to do likewise considering the various occult "arts." As such, when one holds a belief in something that can be as reliably 'proven' by anecdotal, unreliable accounts as something a person makes up directly on the spot, one should probably consider the probability that one's belief is equally as erroneous as well. That's my primary point; believing in something without a rational reason to do so, is irrational, and one does not discover the 'truth' about anything irrationally, since truth itself is by definition, a rational thing. You cannot come to know the Rational by irrational means.

I also found it -hilarious- that a majority of the posters that have commented thusfar actually didn't know the real meaning of 'metaphysics/metaphysical', and sought to derisively criticize my definition of it, before someone that actually -is- familiar with the actual meaning of the word being so liberally bandied about, posted it. Ha. Ha. Please reserve all kicks to the balls, kthnx.

Cheesy

Edit: Added quote boxes for easier reading ~Crowley  
« Last Edit: July 11, 2006, 05:43:54 AM by Crowley » Logged  
Darkflame  
Frequent poster  
Posts By Osmosis  
\*\*\*\*\*  
Posts: 556  
Karma: 1

武礼久

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticm  
« Reply #12 on: July 10, 2006, 07:42:25 AM »  
Quote from: MachineChimera on July 10, 2006, 05:54:51 AM  
I could as easily start up a study of invisible octopi and theorize that they are in fact responsible for 80% of traffic accidents, and it would be as impossible to prove the erroneousness of such a belief system as to do likewise considering the various occult "arts."  
Appeal to ridicule.

The meanings and connotations of words change. I am aware of what Aristotle used the word to mean, but I still recognise that today in this community it is mainly used as an umbrella term and so I use it suitable to the context.

But I would like to ask what is it that makes such scientists that perform paranormal studies unreputable? Is it because they study it, or have they all done something to become unreputable? And does reputation really have an impact on a good scientific finding?

Logged

<kobok> Link isn't wearing any pants.

<kobok> What sort of goblin porn is this?

<Prophecy> Darkflame: A swift punch to one of the eyes has marvellous results.

Silverdawn

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 620

Karma: 2

[View Profile WWW](#)

Re: New level of skepticm

« Reply #13 on: July 10, 2006, 07:48:58 AM »

I will reply only to the comment addressed to me:

Quote from: MachineChimera on July 10, 2006, 05:54:51 AM

Metaphysics, like all branches of Philosophy, is entirely a soft science. Consider the definition "Soft science is a colloquial term, often used pejoratively, for academic research or scholarship which is purportedly "scientific" while its adherence to or rigor of scientific method is considered to be soft, not based on reproducible experimental data and/or a mathematical explanation of that data."

This text is copied word-for-word from its definition in the Wikipedia, which also states the following:

Quote from: Wikipedia

But in general, history, literature, anthropology, mathematic or law are not regarded as science as their methodology is regarded distinct enough to be separate from science and their field of study existed well before the emergence of science.

An argument could be made for philosophy as well, and this argument is indeed made later on in the article. The article in question also states there is an ongoing discussion on its definition. So I would dispute that all branches of philosophy (no capital letter) are

a soft science. Note that the Wikipedia article on philosophy does not contain the phrase 'soft science' - in fact, it mentions that the definition of philosophy as any form of science is disputable. Feel free to look up this entry. I also fail to see how the evidence in demonstration and application of use applies to, as you say, all branches of philosophy. That is quite a statement - have you studied philosophy?

If I disregard your comment that philosophy is a soft science - which I repeat it is not - and focus on metaphysics exclusively, I will give you this quote from the same source you just used:

Quote from: Wikipedia

There is no valid set of empirical observations nor a valid set of logical arguments, which could definitively prove metaphysical statements to be true or false. Hence, a metaphysical statement usually implies a belief about the world or about the universe, which may seem reasonable but is ultimately not empirically verifiable.

Now that we've argued definitions, however, I'm more interested in kobok's contribution to this thread. Oh, and welcome.

Logged  
MachineChimera  
Settling In

\*

Posts: 37  
Karma: 0

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticism

« Reply #14 on: July 10, 2006, 08:22:00 AM »

Quote

"Appeal to ridicule." -Darkflame

Very good; you've demonstrated your ability to ... point out prevalent techniques used in classical debate. I'm not sure what that lends to the discussion at hand, but I'm sure everyone is impressed by the perspicacity you've demonstrated.

Quote

"The meanings and connotations of words change. I am aware of what Aristotle used the word to mean, but I still recognise that today in this community it is mainly used as an umbrella term and so I use it suitable to the context.

But I would like to ask what is it that makes such scientists that perform paranormal studies unreputable? Is it because they study it, or have they all done something to become unreputable? And does reputation really have an impact on a good scientific

finding?" -DarkFlame

The meanings and connotations of a word change via societal development and influences. That is accepted. A word's meaning and connotation do not change in society as a result of a specific community deeming it to be so solely, and in so abrupt a fashion as a poll taken by an infinitesimally small portion of a percent of society itself. You may, in this community, use any term you desire freely, to mean anything.. you may call cars Tacos, or people Carrots, but you do not change the correct meaning/definition of the actual word Taco or Carrot, respectively. Likewise, if you go bandying your communal use of the word Taco or Carrot for example, in those contexts, to people outside your small "community", you stand to be corrected, unless you qualify your use as communal only, and not the actual definition of the word in it's proper use.

I'm not aware I stated scientists performing paranormal studies were unreputable. What I did state was that no evidence is ever forthcoming in the company of reputable witnesses. As to whether reputation has any impact on scientific findings.. ah, yes. If an uneducated hobo from under the local main street's bridge purports to have discovered that Pi is in fact finite, he's going to be laughed at/ignored. Let a renown mathematician make the same claim, and I can gaurantee he'll get coverage and inquiry. While reputability/credibility has no direct impact on a true scientific finding or revelation of "fact" itself, it has entirely a world of impact upon the degree of skepticism it will be met with, and how seriously such a claim may be taken.

Quote

"An argument could be made for philosophy as well, and this argument is indeed made later on in the article. The article in question also states there is an ongoing discussion on its definition. So I would dispute that all branches of philosophy (no capital letter) are a soft science. Note that the Wikipedia article on philosophy does not contain the phrase 'soft science' - in fact, it mentions that the definition of philosophy as any form of science is disputable. Feel free to look up this entry. I also fail to see how the evidence in demonstration and application of use applies to, as you say, all branches of philosophy. That is quite a statement - have you studied philosophy?

If I disregard your comment that philosophy is a soft science - which I repeat it is not - and focus on metaphysics exclusively, I will give you this quote from the same source you just used:

Quote from: Wikipedia

,,

Now that we've argued definitions, however, I'm more interested in kobok's contribution to this thread. Oh, and welcome." -SilverDawn

There are always on-going discussions for the purposes of refinement for any number of issues within a 'soft science', and the wordings included in definition is no different. Compare the word choices for definitions in a dictionary a few decades ago, to the

definitions included at present texts, if you desire. Similarly, the definition provided under soft science fits quite nicely in description of Philosophy as a body; "adherence to or rigor of the scientific method, not based upon reproducible experimental data and/or a mathematical explanation of that data." If you dispute that Philosophy fits that bill, then you dispute one of the following: that it adheres to the scientific method, or that it is based upon reproducible experimental data and/or mathematical explanation of that data." I'm fairly certain you do not assert this to be the case, so I must assume the former.

That being the case, perhaps you do not understand either the definition of philosophy, or of the Scientific method. The former is defined as "the love and pursuit of wisdom through INTELLECTUAL MEANS and moral self-discipline." "Investigation of the nature, causes, or principles of reality, knowledge, or values, based upon LOGICAL REASONING rather than empirical methods." "The disciplines presented in university curriculums of SCIENCE and the liberal arts, except medicine, law, and theology." The prevalent theme in the primary definitions of Philosophy include the pursuit of knowledge through Intellectual means, based upon logical reasoning. The Scientific Method is broken down into four component parts, the foremost of which is observation and description of a phenomenon or group of phenomena. Does the study of philosophy, and philosophy itself, utilize this means? Check. The second, Formulation of a hypothesis to explain the phenomenon. Does philosophy do this? Yes. Use of a hypothesis to predict the existence of other phenomena, or to predict QUANTITATIVELY the results of new observations. Again, Philosophy = Check. All that's lacking in philosophy in its otherwise fairly strict adherence to the scientific method is the fourth/final step; experimental tests of the prediction by several independent experimenters and properly performed experiment. Obviously, the fourth step cannot be applied to something that cannot be tested by empirical means, as the definition for a soft science already includes.

So... how exactly, by the very definitions of both the Scientific Method, and of Philosophy, do you arrive at the assertion that Philosophy does not adhere to the usage of the Scientific Method? Indeed, Philosophy is even taught in most colleges as a Science, for that very same reason: it is a body of intellectual pursuit based solely upon observations made through the usage of logic and reasoning. Perhaps you simply do not like that specific definition provided via Wikipedia, for "soft science." Feel free to find another source of definition for "soft science" from another source, if you think philosophy only falls under the definition of same because of the wording in Wikipedia. You'll find, I'm certain, that every definition you find for the term, will be inclusive of philosophy.

As to your quote from same article, regarding metaphysics.. What's your point? The very thing I'm stating, even in the thread from the other site this thread links in opening topic, is that such claims are more akin to a Faith/religious statement, being incapable of proof or disproof, much akin to any other ridiculous statement that could be contrived, such as the invisible octopi being responsible for traffic accidents.



Thank you for the welcome. ;d

Modified to add the following: Yes, I have studied philosophy, as well as ethics and epistymology. The name that I'm using now derives from reference to hard determinism, and to the nature of man.

Edit: Added quote boxes for ease of reading ~Crowley  
« Last Edit: July 11, 2006, 05:44:57 AM by Crowley » Logged  
Pages: [1] 2 3 ... 9 Print  
« previous next »  
Jump to:  
=> Main Hall

Powered by MySQL Powered by PHP Powered by SMF 1.1.19 | SMF © 2013, Simple Machines

Oxygen design by Bloc Valid XHTML 1.0! Valid CSS!  
<http://forums.vrsociety.net/index.php/topic%2C8667.15.html>

2 captures

07 Jul 2010 - 29 Apr 2013

Mar APR May

29

2012 2013 2014

About this capture  
The Veritas Society

\*

\*HomeForumsChatHelpSearchRetroLoginRegister

Welcome, Guest. Please login or register.

Did you miss your activation email?

April 29, 2013, 12:59:46 PM

Forever

Login with username, password and session length

Search:

Advanced search

207328 Posts in 14731 Topics by 18409 Members - Latest Member: - nest4sudan

Most online today: 99 - most online ever: 430 (June 28, 2007, 02:58:51 PM)

+ The Veritas Society

| -+ The Auditorium

| | -+ Main Hall

||-+ New level of skepticism 0 Members and 1 Guest are viewing this topic. «  
previous next »

Pages: 1 [2] 3 4 ... 9Print

Author Topic: New level of skepticism (Read 15054 times)

solstice

Dreamwalker

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 2114

Karma: -6

"Receive and transmit..."

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticism

« Reply #15 on: July 10, 2006, 08:29:16 AM »

Hey, Kobot, aint you a reputable scientist? <G>

Logged

Tell all the Truth but tell it slant: Success in Circuit lies. Too bright for our infirm  
Delight. The Truth's superb surprise. As Lightning to the Children eased, with  
explanation kind. The Truth must dazzle gradually, or every man be blind.

Tefeari: The Giant Impact Hypothesis is a theory

SethLaRoth DeShawl

Regular Member

Posts By Osmosis

\*\*\*\*\*

Posts: 581

Karma: 10

[View Profile](#)

Re: New level of skepticism

« Reply #16 on: July 10, 2006, 09:28:26 AM »

I have never seen him make the claim but if so, more power to the community.

\*rereads post by MachineChimera\*

\*eyes bulge and head explodes\*

Logged